A treatise on the prevention and cure of the venereal disease : intended to guard the ignorant and unwary against the baneful effects of that insidious malady / by W. Buchan.

Contributors

Buchan, William, 1729-1805. Buchan, A. P. 1764-1824.

Publication/Creation

London : T. Cadell and W. Davies, 1808.

Persistent URL

https://wellcomecollection.org/works/x87wn9fm

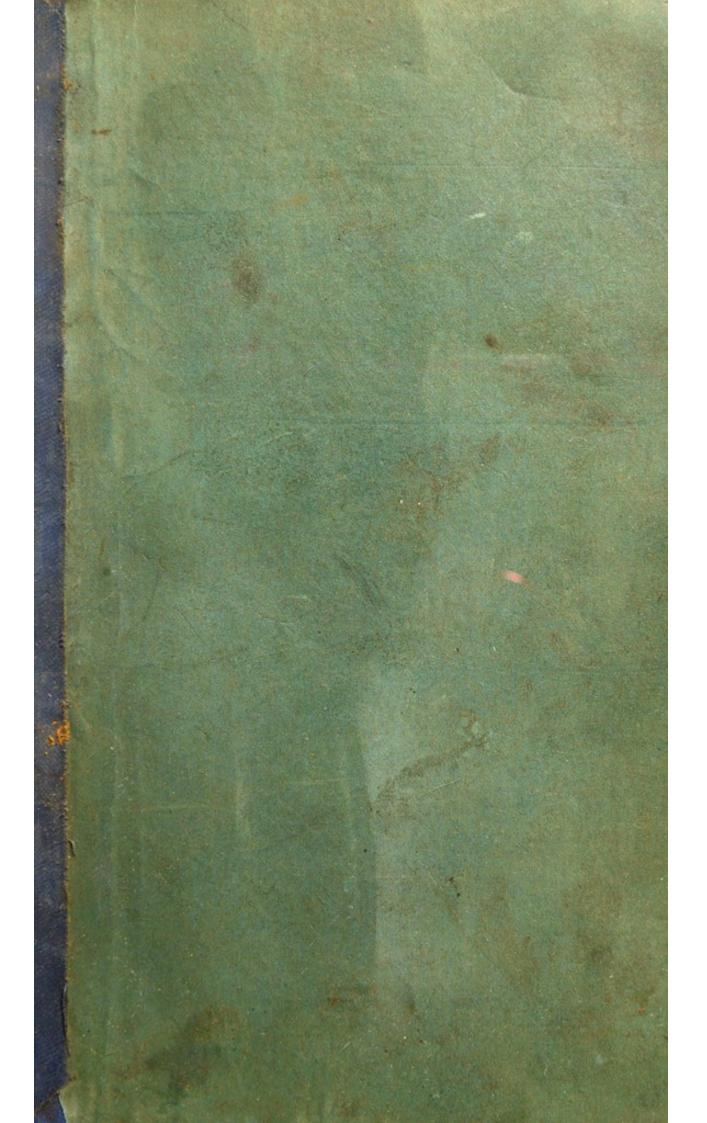
License and attribution

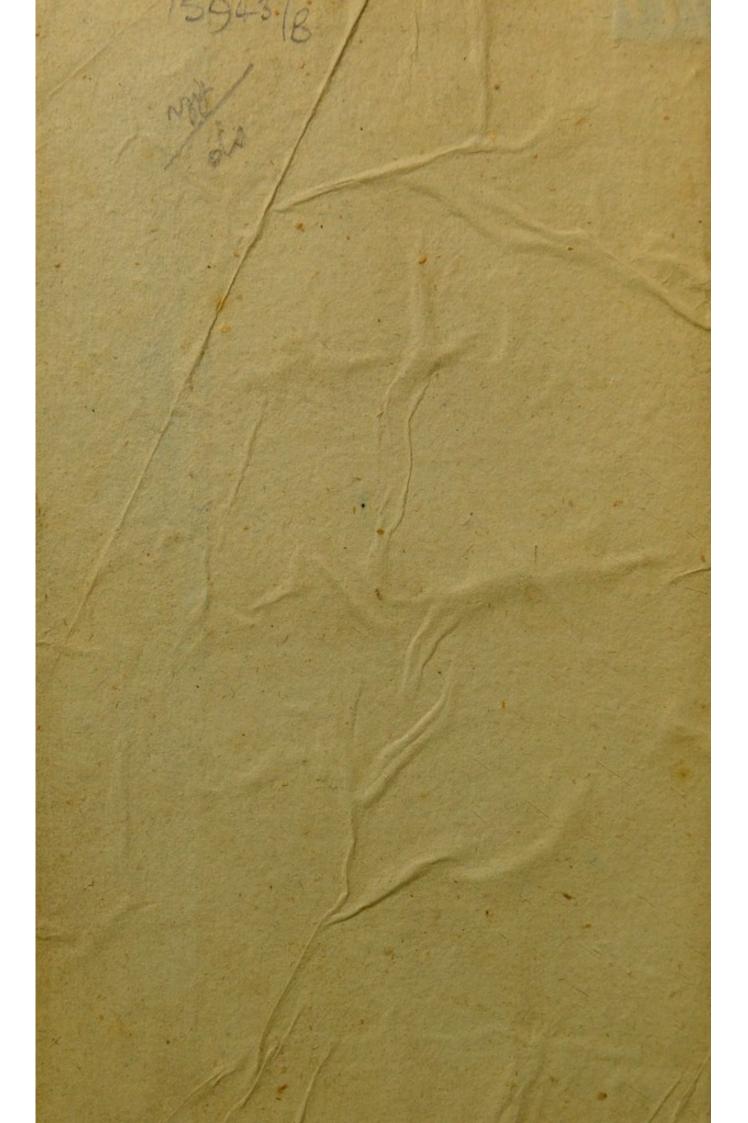
This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection 183 Euston Road London NW1 2BE UK T +44 (0)20 7611 8722 E library@wellcomecollection.org https://wellcomecollection.org





Par Simson_

47156

A TREATISE

ON THE

PREVENTION AND CURE

OF THE

VENEREAL DISEASE:

Intended to guard the Ignorant and Unwary against the baneful Effects of that infidious Malady.

By W. BUCHAN, M. D. Fellow of the Royal College of Phyficians, Edinburgh; Author of Domeftic Medicine, &c.

THE FOURTH EDITION, Augmented and improved by the Author.

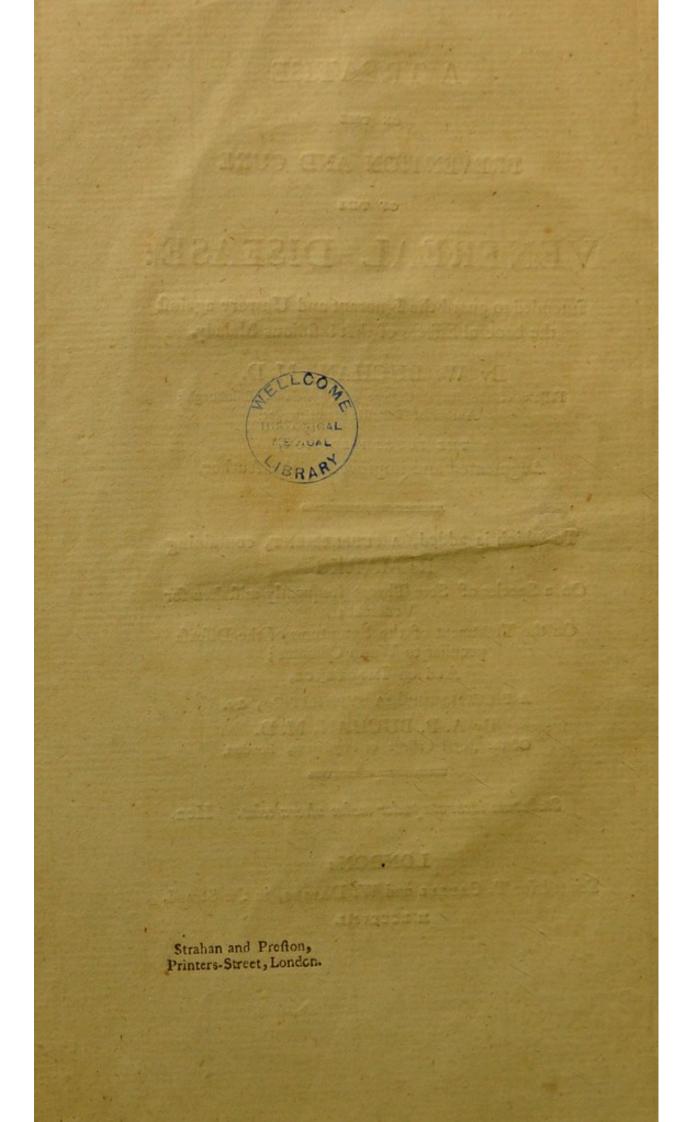
To which is added, A SUPPLEMENT, containing REMARKS On a Species of Sore Throat frequently miftaken for Venereal; On the Treatment of the Symptoms of the Difeafe peculiar to Warm Climates; And on IMPOTENCE, A PHARMACOPŒIA SYPHILITICA, &c.

> By A. P. BUCHAN, M. D. Of the Royal College of Phyficians, London.

Stultorum incurata pudor malus ulcera celat. Hor.

LONDON:

Printed for T. CADELL and W. DAVIES, in the Strand. M DCCCVIII.



TO

THE THIRD EDITION.

THE rapid fale of two numerous editions of this book fhews how much fuch aids are wanted, and how ardently they are fought after by the Public. This, indeed, is generally the cafe with works which have utility for their object. Though I have no objection to books of amufement, yet I am determined never to trouble the world with any thing but what I think will be of general ufe.

As this publication has greatly increafed the number of my patients of a certain defcription, I have been farther confirmed in the belief of the doctrines contained in the following pages, nor have I found it neceffary to retract one article of them, which I certainly fhould A 2 have

have done, had they appeared unfounded. I have taken much pains to find any well-authenticated cafe where the lues venerea had been cured without the ufe of mercury; but all my inquiries have proved unfuccefsful. It is of no avail to fay that fymptoms will difappear under the ufe of other medicines, which feemed to refift the powers of mercury. This I meet with every day under the ufe of the bark, or of buttermilk: but it does not follow that either bark or butter-milk will cure the lues venerea.

It is often proper that patients fhould leave off the use of mercury for some time, though symptoms of the venereal difease ftill remain. In this case the patient, thinking himself not cured, runs to the quack, who throws in his nostrum. The difease disappears, and the quack gets the credit, though the same thing happens every day where no medicine is administered. I have reason to believe that the cures of the lues venerea, faid to be per-

V

performed without mercury, are generally done in this way.

There is not a more common error than attributing the cure to the laft medicine which had been administered to the patient. Yet this miftake runs through the whole practice of phyfic; and, among the lefs enlightened part of mankind, it gives credit to many medicines which do not deferve any. Where mercury has been previoufly adminiftered, any thing may get the credit of the cure. A medicine, to deferve it, ought to be given from the first appearance of the diforder, and continued till the cure is completed. Till I can find fome well-authenticated inftances of this. I must beg leave to fuspend my belief of the lues venerea being cured without mercury.

No man will decry the powers of mercury who knows them. It is the most extensively useful article of the whole materia medica; and I fhould have a very contemptible opinion of the physician, who

A 3

who faid he could practice without it. That mercury may fometimes do hurt, nobody will deny who knows under what circumftances it is generally adminiftered. If a man takes a dofe of falts, he will keep the houfe at leaft for a part of the day, if not the whole; yet thoufands are daily traverfing the ftreets of London through dirt, and wind, and rain, with their bodies fully charged with mercury.

The fame language that is now holden with refpect to mercury, has been ufed with regard to every active medicine with which I am acquainted. I remember fince the bark was accufed of lying in the bones, and occafioning aches, pains, &c. all of which were afterwards found to arife from the bark having been ufed too fparingly. This is precifely the cafe with regard to mercury. The ills which ignorance attributes to the free ufe of that medicine are chiefly chargeable to its being ufed too fparingly : and I think, with Dr. Rufh, that the time is not far diftant

distant when people will be no more afraid to use mercury than bark, or any other drug.

I have afferted that mercury may be taken for any length of time without curing the venereal difeafe, and am forry to add, that too many woeful proofs of this truth have of late come under my eye. Since the following pages were first published, I have had patients from every part of England, and not a few from abroad, who had been taking mercury from one to feven years, yet were not cured. What to fome medical fcribblers may feem strange, all these patients have either been cured, or are in the way of being fo, by the fole powers of mercury.

If men use mercury improperly, and the patient is not cured, furely the medicine ought not to be blamed. I can, for my own part, affirm that I never faw mercury fail, when properly administered, unless when it was the patient's fault. Confidering how feldom patients under

A4

under the use of mercury do justice to the medicine, it is wonderful that success should so often attend it, and that ill confequences should so feldom occur. There is not, in the whole *materia medica*, any article more active than mercury; yet no medicine is taken with so little precaution.

Among the caufes of the failure of mercury I had mentioned the timid practice of every now and then carrying it out of the body by purges. If there is any mystery in the adminiftration of metcury, it lies in detaining it in the body till it has conquered the enemy. A man may take mercury twenty years, and the poifon all the while lodge in the fystem; but I am inclined to think it will never remain one year there if the antidote is properly administered. Where the fystem was fufficiently faturated with mercury, and kept fo for a due length of time, I never knew the cure to fail. Few practitioners

can

can give a more decided opinion on this fubject than myfelf as a day feldom paffes on which I do not fee this diforder in a variety of fhapes; yet I can aver, with the ftricteft regard to truth, that the fpecific never has difappointed me.

Ignorance, with regard to medicine, tends to render men the dupes of empirics. Where people know nothing, they believe every thing. Thus they become the eafy prey of those fwarms of quacks who, like vermin, feed on the ignorant and unwary. The credulity of this country, with respect to quacks, is unbounded: they fwallow all their lies; and the more improbable their flories are, they like them the better. Posterity will not believe that in the eighteenth century men amaffed fortunes in London by only pointing their fingers at their patients; or, what is fill more extraordinary, by what they call treating them at a diftance.

The

The late Dr. Gregory, of candid memory, ufed to fay, that the quack did not tell half fo many lies for himfelf as his patients told for him. This is founded in human nature. Men will vindicate their own conduct, and often even at the expence of truth. I have met a man coming from the Manfion Houfe, where he had been carried by a quack to make oath, before the Lord Mayor, that he was cured of what I knew to be an incurable difeafe. I do not fay this man was perjured. His pain might have been fuspended, and he might believe himfelf cured: but was foon undeceived; for he died in a few days, and, in all probability, his death was accelerated by the lullabies he had taken.

Magistrates ought to be extremely cautious how they administer oaths to people in favour of quack medicines. The quack himself is generally perjured in swearing that the medicine was his own own invention; and he can at any time find needy men who, to get a morfel of bread, will fwear to cures that never were performed. Nay, authors are to be found bafe enough to write books in fupport of any noftrum that quacks choofe to vend, provided they are well paid for their labour.

Should this tract tend, in any measure, to relieve the fufferers under the lues, or to refcue them from the hands of daring empirics, at once the difgrace of England, and the reproach of medicine, I shall feel myself highly gratified.

N. B. Being defirous to render this Treatife as extensively useful as possible, and having at prefent little time myself to spare, I have engaged my Son to add, in form of a Supplement to the prefent Edition, such useful remarks as either experience or reading may have suggested to him. As he has paid much attention to this subject, I make no 8 doubt

doubt that his obfervations will tend to throw confiderable light on the nature and treatment, particularly of fome of the more infidious and deceptive appearances, which the venereal difeafe occafionally affumes.

HAVING been requefted by the proprietors of this work to fuperintend the publication of a new Edition, I have availed myfelf of the prefent opportunity to make fuch additions and improvements as have been fuggefted to me by increasing experience, and which I truft will render the book worthy of a continuation of that favorable reception it as hitherto met with from the Public.

A. P. BUCHAN.

Percy Street, Nov. 1807.

PRELIMINARY Observations -	17
Introduction	55
CHAP. I.	
Chinity It	
Of Preventing the Venereal Difeafe	74
The second start of the second start of	
CHAP. II.	
Of the Virulent Gonorrhœa, or Clap	96
Method of Cure	102
Of the Chordee	112
CHAP. III.	
Confequences of the Virulent Gonorrhœa	114
Of Obstructions in the Urethra -	115
Of the Swelled Tefficle	120
Of Gleets -	124
Of Warts and Excoriations -	130
CHAP. IV.	
Of the Lues Venerea, or Pox .	132
ALL AND ALL CHARTENESS	Of

Of the Treatment of Chancres .	138
Of the Phymofis and Paraphymofis	144

CHAP. V.

Of the Instruments of Cure .	156			
Of the proper Regimen during a Courfe				
of Mercury	169			
Of Buboes	174			
Of Venereal Ulcers	184			
Of Venereal Blotches, and other Affe	c-			
tions of the Skin	191			
Of the Venereal Node	196			
Of Excrefcences about the Seat -	203			
Effects of the Venereal Difease on the				
Eyes and Ears	205			
CHAP. VI.	dei't			
Of Infants, Mothers, and Nurfes	211			
CHAP. VII.				
Of fome Irregular Symptoms -	224			
Of Difeases which refemble the Lues Ve-				

231

CHAP. VIII.

nerea

Some Singular Effects of Mercury on the Mouth, Bowels, &c. - - 254 CHAP. IX. General Obfervations - 267 CHAP.

CHAP. X.

Of Impotence, occafioned by the Venereal Difeafe, &c. - - 285 A Summary View of the most Important Doctrines contained in the preceding Pages - - 294

SUPPLEMENT.

PHARMACOPCEIA SYPHILITICA.

Preliminary (Dbfervat	tions	-	lviii
Balfams	-	-	-	lxxiii
Bolufes	-	1.2.		ibid.
Cataplafms		-	-	lxxiv
Clyfters			-	lxxvi
Decoctions				lxxvii
Draughts			- 10	lxxxiii
				Elec-

XV Page

xvi

· v

	Page
Electuaries -	- Ixxxiv
Emulfions	- lxxxv
Gargles	- lxxxvi
Infusions -	lxxxvii
Injections	• lxxxviii
Lotions	- xcv
Mixtures -	- xcvii
Pills	xcviii
Powders	- cii
Wines .	• ciii
Ointments, Liniments	ibid.
Solutions -	- cvii
Preventives	+ cviii

PRE-

PRELIMINARY

OBSERVATIONS.

THE following pages were written in profecution of my plan for rendering medicine more extensively beneficial to mankind. They treat of a difease which, at once, tends to poison the springs of happines, and to debase the human race. To shew men how far it is in their own power, by due care and attention, to prevent its destructive influence, is the professed design of the ensuing treatife. How far I have succeeded in the execution of this design must be left for others to determine, but if these hints should in any measure conduce to put the young and

to medicine is truly aftonifhing. Even those who affect to be sceptical in other matters are the easy dupes of every pretender to a secret medicine: They will neglect the advice of the most skilful physician, and run after the ignorant quack, because he promises them a sudden cure; but, alas! this sudden cure, nine times out of ten, turns out to be no cure at all, and the disease is by this means trifled with, till it becomes altogether incurable.

The moft frequent dupes to quackery are the young and unwary. They credit the contents of every puff that is put into their hands as they walk the ftreets, and fwallow with eagernefs the drugs it recommends. I would beg leave juft to hint to fuch inexperienced youths, that the advertifing quack, is, ten to one, more ignorant of medicine than themfelves, that his fole aim is to take their money, and when he has got that, he cares no more for the patient. I am warranted to fay this from daily obfervation,

vation, and am forry to add, that too many from woeful experience, know it to be true. So great however is the influence of quackery over the young mind, that I have feen one of those unfledged gentlemen, while I was writing a prefcription for him, take up a newfpaper, and, casting his eye on an advertifement, which promifed to do in a few days what I had told him would require weeks, if not months, to complete, put my prefcription in his pocket, and hafte away to the promifer of quick cures.

No great skill is necessary to dry up a chancre, fo as to make it appear healed in a few days. This they call curing the pox; but, if ever the pox existed, it cannot be cured in this manner. I know of numbers, however, who avow this as their common practice. Need any one be furprised to find obstinate ulcers, and carious bones as the confequence? The practitioner, whose fole object is to touch the patient's money, will patch him up, and get him off his hands as foon

foon as he can. Let all who with to preferve their conftitution beware of fuch cures.

Some authors would perfuade us that, in whatever shape the venereal difease appears, it never fails to do great injury to the constitution. I grant that, in fome constitutions, this may be true, but am inclined to think, that the mifchief done by the venereal difeafe, is often owing to wrong regimen, and improper treatment. The proportion of those who are able to obtain good advice, and observe a proper regimen, does not amount to one in a hundred. All the reft must put up with fuch advice as they can obtain, and follow the best regimen that their circumstances will permit .---By far the greater part are obliged to follow their neceffary employments, however hurtful they may be, during the whole time they are taking the medicine.

It is eafy to fay, that every man, afflicted with the venereal difeafe, ought to

to have recourfe to the beft advice; but how is he to obtain it? The beft advice is not eafily purchafed. Befides, men afflicted with the venereal difeafe are often in fituations where no medical affiftance of any kind can be had. Thefe are the men for whom the following obfervations were thrown together. They are not defigned to fupercede the phyfician, but, in fome meafure, to fupply his place where he cannot be had; and to prevent thofe who are not able to employ him, from becoming the prey of ignorance and avarice.

It is a just observation, that there is a greater difference between a good physician and a bad one, than between a good physician and none. When I fay a bad one, I mean the felf-created doctor, who, while he knows nothing, undertakes everything. A man of common understanding, with the affistance of books, will conduct his own cure better than many of those who make a trade of curing the lues venerea. Nor is it a matter

23

of

of fmall importance for a man to know when he is properly treated. It is on the ignorance of the patient that the Charlatan prefumes. He knows there is no danger of detection while the patient is taught to dread, even the leaft dip, in medical knowledge.

A man should have at least as much information about this malady as to know when he has got it. Many have their pockets picked, by taking medicines for the difeafe, who never had it; while others are fuffered to linger under the complaint for years, being all the while told that they had it not. I lately faw a remarkable inftance of the latter in a young man, who applied to me to know whether or not he had the malady, as his medical attendant had told him it was no fuch thing. I never faw the lues more ftrongly marked, and advifed him immediately to begin a courfe of mercury, which he did ; but not being able to observe a strict regimen, it was ten months before he was well, though his mouth

mouth was kept fore during most of the time.

If men may fall into fuch hands, it is furely high time that they were taught, at leaft, to know the fymptoms of this too common malady. To talk of making all men phyficians, is the language of folly. Surely the man who writes a catechifm does not intend to qualify his readers for becoming doctors in divinity; yet fuch is the folly of men, or rather the prejudice of the faculty, that whoever attempts to throw a little light on the public mind, with regard to difeafes, is immediately branded with the intention of making every man a phyfician. Would to God that phyficians were fo eafily made! To be a phyfician is the bufinefs of a man's life, and the candid will confess that, to the last, he has still much to learn.

It is often a difficult matter, in the cure of this difease, to perfuade patients to take mercury for a sufficient length of time. The wish to be soon well is natural,

tural, but it is productive of much mifchief. The victims to quick cures are innumerable : Yet men will run after thofe who promife them, though to their own deftruction. Few days pafs in which I do not fee inftances of the danger arifing from imperfect cures of the lues venerea; and I have reafon to believe, that thofe which are not feen, nor regarded, are ftill more numerous.

Nor is the difficulty much lefs in getting men to take mercury in fufficient dofes. Mercury may be taken for any length of time, but if it is not adminiftered in fuch quantities as to produce fufficient effects on the fyftem, it will not fubdue the poifon. This, however, is not an eafy matter to effimate. The difference of conftitutions is fuch, that two perfons can hardly be treated exactly in the fame way, and our conduct muft be regulated chiefly by its effects.

Much has been faid in favour of the alterative mode of administering mercury; and it were greatly to be wished, that it could

could be depended on for completing the cure; but with that view I dare not recommend it. No doubt it may fucceed in certain cafes, but it is not to be trufted as a general mode of treatment. When the conflitution is too irritable to bear even the flighteft degree of falivation, the mercury may produce its effects taken as analterative. It may likewife be proper after a liberal use of mercury, when it is deemed neceffary to keep up the mercurial action on the fystem, to administer it in this manner.

It would be eafy to bring forward a number of cafes to prove the danger of trufting to the alterative method of cure; but the following fhall fuffice:

Some years ago a merchant from North America put himfelf under my care, for what the phyfician, to whom he first applied, had treated as a cancer in the nose. I sufpected the case to be venereal, and, from the patient's own account of the matter, there remained no doubt of it. Before he left America, he had taken mercury

mercury for above twelve months, and all the while the difeafe was preying upon the nofe, till it had eat away both the *alæ nafi*, as they are called, occafioned an amazing degree of pain, and rendered him a fhocking fpectacle.

On looking over his apothecary's bill, I could perceive that the gentleman had ufed a fufficient quantity of mercury to have performed a cure, provided it had been taken in a fourth part of the time. Indeed the event proved the truth of this obfervation. I put him on a courfe of mercury and diet drink, confined him to the houfe, and in lefs than two months his nofe was perfectly healed, and continues fo to this day. The deformity, however, for which he has to thank his American doctor, mult defcend with him to the grave.

About four months ago one of those unhappy females, who often contract the lues venerea, but are feldom thoroughly cured, applied to me for a fore leg.— The fore was a little above the ancle, had been

been long open, and fhewed no difpofition to heal. She faid fhe believed it was owing to an ill-cured pox, and added that fhe had been taking mercury, as an alterative, for upwards of twelve months, without the smallest benefit. As I was entirely of her way of thinking, I advifed her to take the corrofive fublimate of mercury, in fuch dofes as to keep her mouth fore for feveral weeks, and likewife to wafh the fore frequently with the folution of fublimate, as ftrong as the could eafily bear it. I was agreeably furprifed to fee her come back within fix weeks, to return me thanks for the cure, with her leg perfectly healed, and in all other respects well. I have been long in the habit of treating thefe fores, which I fuppofed to be venereal, with the fublimate, and have feldom been difappointed in its effects.

The next cafe that I fhall mention is, that of a gentleman refident in London, who had every opportunity of taking the very best advice, yet followed the worst. He

He thought he could follow his business, and take mercury at the fame time with fafety and effect. This he tried for a feries of years, his nofe all the while fuffering a gradual diminution. This was imputed to fome other caufe, till at length that organ totally difappeared .----He then, too late, applied to an eminent practitioner in that line, who told him he had never taken the medicine properly; put him under a courfe of mercury, confined him to the house for fome months, and made a complete cure of him. He now enjoys the bleffing of perfect health, if health in fuch a mangled condition can be called a bleffing, or deemed worth the enjoying.

After a very liberal administration of mercury there will often remain some marks of the diforder. In this cafe, if the alterative method is purfued, these will difappear, and this mode of treatment get the credit of the cure, while it was wholly owing to the mercury previoufly administered. Whatever may happen

pen in flight degrees of infection, or where the fyftem has been previoufly impregnated with mercury, I would not advife any one who has got a confirmed pox to truft his cure folely to the alterative mode of administering mercury; otherwife he may have caufe to regret the injuries done to his conftitution, when it is too late to repair them.*

Many retard their cure, and fometimes even prevent it, by leaving off the mercury

* The cafe with which fome people treat thefe matters, where life is concerned, is to me aftonifhing. A young gentleman lately applied to me, who was all over covered with venereal blotches. He had been treated on the alterative plan for a confiderable time, but without effect. I changed the mode of treatment, and he was cured in about two months. While under my care he met his old doctor, as he was pleafed to call him, and told him what I was doing. He faid I would make his mouth flink like the devil, fo that he could not go into genteel company. This is delicacy with a vengeance ! A man, rather than have a fore mouth for a few weeks, is to be eaten up with the lues venerea ; yet there are men who fwallow thefe doctrines, becaufe they coincide with their own wifhes.

cury as foon as it affects the mouth, and taking opening medicines to carry it out of the body. In fact the mercury is too apt to run off by ftool, and never has its full effect on the fyftem when carried off too quickly, either by the bowels or the mouth. The great art in administering mercury is to regulate the dose in such a manner as to keep the fystem fully faturated, without forcing it off by any of the outlets. This may generally be done by gradually increasing the dose, till the mouth is fore, and then keeping it fo by fmaller doses.

There is no difeafe where the patient is fo much inclined to impofe on the phyfician as in this. He will feldom tell the truth, and, perhaps, never the whole truth; but what is ftill worfe, he feldom implicitly follows the doctor's directions, with regard either to regimen or medicines. It is indeed to be regretted that many patients cannot obferve a proper regimen; but it is always in their power to be honeft, and not impofe on the doctor

doctor by throwing one half of their medicines away, while he thinks they have taken the whole. This, inftead of cheating the doctor, is cheating themfelves; and, if they are difappointed of a cure, they certainly deferve it. The danger of doing too much is not lefs than of doing too little. A patient, who wifhes for a fpeedy cure, will often take a double or treble dofe of the medicine prefcribed to him.— Such a man may efcape; but, by this conduct, he never fails to endanger his life.

Some patients think it is the bufinefs of the doctor to find out their diforders, without being told any thing about them. They treat phyficians as conjurors, and think they need no information. A patient, who wifhes for a cure, cannot be too open and explicit with his doctor. He fhould not only impart every circumftance he knows concerning his difeafe, but follow the doctor's directions, as far as it lies in his power.

C

Few

33

Few things are more difficult than to afcertain the time when the patient is completely cured. It is more a matter of obfervation than of calculation .---The quantity of mercury taken, the time the patient has used it, and the preparation he took, must all be confidered; but they will not afcertain the point. Even the difappearing of the fymptoms is fallacious, as they will fometimes return; efpecially where the patient's habit leans to the fcrofulous or fcorbutic. The fafeft method is always to continue the medicine for fome time after the fymptoms have difappeared, unlefs in cafes where the mercurial action has ceased, or the patient's ftrength is exhaufted, when he must be put on a courfe of tonic medicines, with nourishing diet, and allowed the benefit of country air, and fea-bathing if neceffary.

Many abfurd opinions still prevail concerning this difease, which lead to very improper conduct. Such opinions generally

generally die away as the public mind becomes more enlightened; but as that is by no means the cafe with regard to medicine, we fhall mention a few of them, only to fhew how little foundation they have either in reafon or common fenfe.

One of the moft abfurd notions that ever entered the mind of man is, that a difeafe may be cured by communicating it to another. Yet in moft countries this has been believed, and is at prefent in this, with regard to the venereal diforder. We might as well fuppofe that a mad dog, by biting one that had not the difeafe, would receive a cure; or, that the wretch expiring under the plague, would recover by communicating the difeafe to thofe around him.

It would be difficult to fay whether an attempt to obtain a cure by communicating the difeafe to another, is more wicked or abfurd. Certain it is, however, that under this impreffion, innocence is betrayed, and loathfome difeafes

are

35

are diffeminated, without the poffibility of any advantage being derived from it. On this falfe idea infants are abufed, and the most flagitious crimes perpetrated to remove what will yield only to the proper antidote; and, what still tends to aggravate the crime, this antidote is known to all, and is fo eafily purchafed, that all may obtain it.

Nor is the idea of retaliation lefs wicked. Becaufe a worthlefs woman has communicated the difease to a diffipated man, is he entitled to transfer it to as many as he can? The perfon who acts on this principle may as well alledge that, becaufe he has been robbed on the highway, he has a right to make reprifals, by taking every man's money he meets. The law would tell him otherwife; and it is pity there fhould not be a law to punish the unprincipled libertine, who makes it his boaft that, by way of retaliation, he has communicated the difease to as many women as he posfibly could.

This

This conduct is not only bafe, but criminal. The man who knowingly communicates a difeafe to another, which may prove fatal, cannot, in my opinion, be confidered in any other light than that of a murderer. Nor is the crime much lefs where the conftitution is ruined. A perfon had better be killed at once, than left to drag out a life of pain and mifery under the influence of a loathfome difeafe.

The man who ftops another on the highway, takes a trifle from him, and puts him in fear of his life, is hanged; while the marauder on the public health efcapes with impunity, is looked upon as a man of gallantry, and makes fport of that which proves fatal to another. But fporting with difeafe is fporting with human life, a thing of the moft ferious nature, though too little regarded either by thofe who communicate this malady to others, or by many of thofe who pretend to cure it.

As regular tracts on this fubject c 3 abound,

abound, I have contented myfelf with throwing together fome loofe obfervations, chiefly by way of caution, without much attention to composition or arrangement. Indeed the whole was the amusement of some leisure hours of an evening, when I thought my time might be worfe employed, than in furnishing fuch hints to my readers as I have often had caufe to with my patients had been acquainted with. Though a flight degree of knowledge will not make a man a phyfician, it may teach him to know when he has occasion for one; and what is of no lefs importance, it will inform him when he has fallen into bad hands : nor will any one queftion its utility, where no regular affiftance of any kind can be obtained.

Every attempt at theory has been carefully avoided, as it is apt to miflead the weak mind, and draw off the attention from facts, the knowledge of which is our fureft guide in the cure of difeafes. The fpeculative phyfician may amufe himfelf

himfelf with plaufable theories, and even believe that he can cure all difeafes by his favourite fystem; but, when he comes to real practice, he will find that his art can only be learned at the patient's bed-fide. The knowledge of difeafes is acquired, like that of men, by obfervation. Reading, no doubt, has its use, but it will never make a physician, any more than it will an expert mechanic, or a complete feaman. I would rather truft myfelf in the hands of an experienced nurfe, than of a theoretical phyfician. I have known more instances than one of a physician falling a facrifice to his own theory.

Although my motive in publishing the following tract is to leffen the fum of human evils; yet I lay my account with all the obloquy and abuse that the faculty, and their emissions, can bestow on me. I have experienced a plentiful share of it already, and this attempt is not likely to leffen their malice, or conciliate their efteem. All who cannot,

C 4

10

or dare not, think for themfelves, are fure to be the avowed enemies of the author who entertains more liberal ideas than those of his cotemporaries: while the fordid part, who think their trade in danger, allow him no quarter. Little do these malevolent spirits know, that their conduct is the direct way to establish what they wish to suppress. Useful works will force their way in spite of all opposition, and are often aided by it.

The man who attempts any thing out of the common road, has not only the ignorant and interested to contend with, but also the prejudices of past ages to overcome. Men are tenacious of effablifned opinions, and quit with reluctance the paths in which they have been accuftomed to tread. The most abfurd cuftoms gain a fanction from time; and it is deemed a kind of facrilege to attempt to overturn them. In this predicament ftands medicine at prefent; and the author, who endeavours to free it from trammels, and extend its utility, is fure to create an hoft of foes. In

In other branches of fcience men confider themfelves as entitled to have an opinion. But whoever has dared to think for himfelf, in matters relating to health, and was not of the faculty, has been looked upon as an intruder, and held up to ridicule. Even in divinity fome excellent books have been written by laymen ; but phyfic is still engroffed by the faculty, and has fucceeded accordingly. While the fcience is confined to a fet of men who live by it as a trade, it never will be on a liberal footing .---The little arts used to difguife and conceal it, only render it fufpicious, and, inftead of gaining respect to its profeffors, ferve to hold them up to contempt. While phyficians affect myftery, they are fair game for men of wit, and their art will continue to be the standing butt of ridicule and burlefque.

To bring medicine out of the fchools, to lay open its hidden treasures, and to teach men how to make a proper use of them, have been referved for the present age.

age. Something indeed has been done, but much ftill remains undone; and, in all probability, many years will elapfe before mankind in general become acquainted with the extensive utility of the medical art. Legislators have not availed themfelves of its use, because they did not know it; and those who should have taught them, *have taken away the key of knowledge.** Professional men have been afraid to deviate from the paths of their predecessors, left they should draw censure upon themselves, and incur the hatred and refertment of their cotemporaries.

Thofe who have attempted to extend the benefits of medicine to mankind, have been few in number, and ill requited for their labour. This, however, fhall not difcourage me from endeavouring to render medicine more extensively ufeful.

* A code of laws for the prefervation of health, properly digefted, and duly executed, would be of more use to mankind than all the efforts of the faculty.

43

ufeful. While I entertain a full perfuafion, that men may derive many and folid benefits from a more general acquaintance with medicine, I fhall never ceafe to give them all the information in my power, both with regard to the prevention and cure of difeafes. I know the confequence will be fresh torrents of abufe from the faculty, but I am prepared for the worst they can do. While the rest of mankind are on my fide, I can laugh at the malice, and despise the resentment of the faculty.

After the death of my worthy friend and collegiate, the late Dr. John Gregory, of Edinburgh, I confidered myfelf, Dr. Tiffot excepted, as the fole labourer in this vineyard. Dr. Gregory often told me that he and I entertained the fame fentiments with regard to the emancipation of medicine, and that we ought to ftand by and fupport one another. But, alas ! he fell, to the lofs of medicine and of mankind, and I was left to combat the whole phalanx of phyfic.

phyfic. This was my opinion till a late publication undeceived me, and proved that liberality of fentiment, even in phyfic, is not confined to any particular fpot of the globe.

That my old fchool-fellow, Dr. Rufh, of Philadelphia, has the fame liberal fentiments concerning medicine as I entertain, is evident from his late publication on the epidemical fever which committed fuch ravages in that city. In this treatife, the doctor not only fhews his liberality of thinking in medical matters, but also his benevolent withes for the whole human race. In proof of this I fhall take the liberty of making a few extracts from a work entitled, "An Account of the bilious remitting Yellow Fever, as it appeared in the City of Philadelphia, in the Year 1793, by BEN-JAMIN RUSH, M. D."-

" The hiftory of the yellow fever in the Weft-Indies proves the advantage of trufting patients to their own judgment. Dr. Lind has remarked that a greater number

number of failors, who had no phyficians, recovered from the fever, than of thofe who had the beft medical affiftance. The fresh air of the deck of a ship, a purge of falt water, and the free use of cold water, probably triumphed over the julaps of the phyficians.

" By committing the care of this and other pestilential diseases to the people, all these circumstances, which prevented the univerfal fuccefs of purging and bleeding in our late epidemic, will have no operation. The fever will be mild in most cases; for all will prepare themfelves to receive it by a vegetable diet, and by moderate evacuations. The remedies will be used the moment the difeafe is felt, or even feen, and the contagion generated by it, will be feeble, and propagated only to a fmall diftance from fuch patients. There will then be no difputes among the phyficians, about the nature of the difease, to distract the public mind, as they will feldom be confulted in it.

" They

45

"They have narrow conceptions, not only of the divine goodnefs, but of the gradual progrefs of knowledge, who fuppofe that all peftilential difeafes fhall not, like the fmall pox, fooner or later, ceafe to be the fcourge and terror of mankind.

"For a long while air, water, and even the light of the fun, were dealt out by phyficians to their patients with a sparing hand. They possessed for feveral centuries the fame monopoly over many artificial remedies. But a new order of things is rifing in medicine, as well as in other fciences. Air, water, and light, are taken without the advice of a phyfician, and bark and laudanum are now prefcribed every-where by nurfes and mistreffes of families with fafety and advantage. Human reafon cannot be stationary on these subjects. The time must, and will come, when, in addition to the above remedies, the general use of calomel, jalap, and the lancet, shall be confidered among the most effential

effential articles of useful and neceffary knowledge.

" It is no more neceffary that a patient fhould be ignorant of the medicine he takes to be cured by it, than that the bufinefs of government fhould be conducted with fecrecy in order to infure obedience to juft laws. Much lefs is it neceffary that the means of life fhould be prefcribed in a dead language, or dictated with the folemn pomp of a necromancer. The effects of impofture in every thing are, like the artificial health, produced by the ufe of ardent fpirits. Its vigour is temporary, and is always followed by mifery and death.

"There are many things which are now familiar to women and children, which were known a century ago only to a few men who lived in clofets, and were diftinguished by the name of philosophers.

"We teach a hundred things in our fchools lefs ufeful, and many things more difficult, than the knowledge that would

47

would be neceffary to cure a yellow fever or the plague.

" I would as foon believe that Ratifia was intended, by the Author of nature, to be the only drink of man, instead of water, as believe that the knowledge of what relates to the health and lives of a whole city, or nation, fhould be confined to one, and that a fmall or priviledged order of men. But what have phyficians, what have univerfities or medical societies done, after the labours and studies of many centuries, towards leffening the mortality of peftilential fevers? They have either copied or contradicted each other in all their publications. Plagues and malignant fevers are still leagued with war and famine in their ravages upon human life.

"Botallus in France, and Sydenham in England, it is true, long ago ufed the proper remedies for those disorders with universal fuccess; but they were unable to introduce them into general practice. The reason is obvious. They recommended

mended them in their writings only to phyficians. At the expence of an immenfe load of obloquy, I have addreffed my publications to the people. The appeal, though hazardous in the prefent ftate of general knowledge in medicine, has fucceeded. The citizens of Philadelphia are delivered from their fears of copious evacuations, of cold air, and cold water, and above all of a fore mouth from mercury, in the cure of the yellow fever; and the pride and formalities of medicine, as far as they relate to this difeafe, are now as completely difcarded in our city, as the deceptions of witchcraft were above a century ago."

What Dr. Rufh thinks a bold meafure at this time, I undertook above thirty years ago, and have ever fince been the butt of medical malice. The period is not yet arrived when medical publications may be addreffed to the people with impunity. The fame fpirit of perfecution has been excited againft Dr. Rufh beyond the Atlantic ocean, which I D have

have experienced on this fide of it. In all probability fome ages will elapfe before phyficians can be convinced that their art will never be truly honourable, nor extensively useful, till its doctrines are laid open, and candidly submitted to the examination of all men. While difguise of any kind is practifed, quackery will prevail, and medicine will be little better than a piece of mummery.

There is not a greater miftake than to fuppose that diffusing medical knowledge encourages quackery. Quackery is founded on ignorance. The man who writes a medical prefcription, couched in mystical characters and in an unknown tongue, countenances quackery, the very existence of which depends on difguife. If the faculty with to fupprefs thefe pefts of fociety, the advertifing quacks, they must lay afide all manner of difguife, and act like honeft men. While quacks, and ignorant retainers to phyfic, engrofs the largest share of the practice, medicine will

will not be a bleffing to mankind : but this will always be the cafe till men become fo enlightened in medicine, as to be able to diftinguish between the real phyfician, and the mere pretender.

As my former publication has been garbled, and ferved up in a variety of forms, I make no doubt but this will fhare the fame fate. It is my duty therefore to inform the public, that no medical book, bearing my name, except this, and the Domestic Medicine, printed by Mr. Strahan, of London, is genuine. This caution is the more neceffary, as the fize, type, paper, title, and matter of my book have been fo closely imitated, that whole spurious editions have been fold.

Men have been emboldened to commit these frauds, from a perfuasion that I was dead. A report to this purpofe was circulated, by the faculty, foon after the publication of my book; no doubt with a view to hurt my practice. It had a tendency, however, to promote the

D 2

the fale of the book*, and has been to me a perpetual fource of amufement.-I have feldom gone into mixed company without hearing many things which never could have reached the ears of an author fuppofed to be alive. This will enable me to tell the faculty many things they little think I know ; and, by-andby, I fhall tender them fome wholefome ADVICE, without a fee. At prefent I shall content myfelf with giving them one hint, which is, to adhere a little more closely to truth. The mifreprefentations which have been circulated concerning the Domestic Medicine and its author, would fill a folio volume; and, what to fome will appear furprifing, it confifts with his knowledge, that, by these misrepresentations, even Royal Ears have been abufed.

I am forry to obferve, that of all those who have attempted to imitate my

* The works of dead authors are generally more effected than those of the living.

book,

book, no one has been fo fortunate as to improve upon it. This, however, I confider as very practicable. It was a juvenile performance, and is, in many things, defective. Thefe defects I have, from time to time, endeavoured to fupply, as the frequent editions afforded me opportunities. But, as the book is now become too bulky to admit of any farther additions, they must appear in a feparate volume.*

As medical treafures of immenfe value ftill lie concealed from the public eye, it is my fupreme wifh to bring them to light, for the benefit of my fellow-men. Should I live to accomplifh this important purpofe, I hope it

* I intend, as foon as leifure will permit, to publish a fecond volume of the Domestic Medicine, by way of Supplement. This, befide many new articles, will contain the practical observations of above thirty years, which have elapsed fince the first part was written.— When that is completed, I hope it will render the work not altogether unworthy of the favourable reception with which it has been honoured by the public.

will

will be thought that I have not lived altogether in vain. If mankind is benefited, my end will be anfwered. The faculty may then vent their fpleen in what manner they pleafe. Their cenfure will always conftitute my higheft praife.

INTRODUCTION.

INTRODUCTION.

THE venereal difease has for many years proved the scourge of Europe. When and how it was introduced into this part of the globe, are questions of very little importance. To check its progrefs, however, and prevent the ravages it makes on the human species, are objects of the first confideration .---Thefe ravages are more extensive than is generally imagined. Though few die under the disease, yet its effects prove fatal to many. Numberless constitutions are inevitably ruined, even before the patient is aware of his danger, or the proper fteps have been taken to prevent it.

Nor do these fufferings affect the guilty alone; the innocent are often involved in them : even the infant unborn

D4

56

born is punifhed for the vices of its parents. Society itfelf is a fufferer.— Inftead of a robuft and healthy race, men become weak and puny; are worn out with the fcrophula and other difeafes, till at length, become unfit for fuftaining the common functions of life, they dwindle off the face of the earth.

It has long been my opinion that much of the mischief occasioned by the venereal difeafe might be prevented; and that whoever effects this purpofe will be one of the greateft benefactors to fociety. This important purpofe can only be effected by teaching men how to avoid the malady; and, when they have been fo unfortunate as to catch the infection, to point out the means by which its bad confequences may generally be obviated. And here I will venture to fay, that if men were taught to do what is in their own power, and had refolution to put it in practice, there would feldom be occafion for the phyfician, and little reason to dread the confequences

sequences of the venereal infection.

While men are kept in the dark, and told that they are not to use their own understanding, in matters that concern their health, they will be the dupes of defigning knaves; and a difease, tractable in its nature, and almost the only one for which we posses a specific remedy, will be suffered to commit its ravages on the human race, and to embitter the most delicious draught that Heaven has bestowed for the solace of human life.

In the firft edition of my Domeftic Medicine the venereal difeafe was not inferted. The reafons which, at that time, induced me to leave it out were of a delicate nature. Though time and experience have long convinced me that they were groundlefs; yet there are not a few who have expressed a wish to fee this difeafe treated of at more length, and in a feparate volume. With this wish I chose, on many accounts, to comply. Several circumstances attending

58

ing this diforder, which do not apply to any other, render it highly neceffary that every one should be acquainted both with its symptoms and method of cure.

The venereal difeafe arifes from the gratification of the ftrongeft paffion which Nature has implanted in the human breaft; a paffion which has often acquired its full ftrength before Reafon has affumed her throne, and which not unfrequently fets Reafon, even in the full plenitude of her power, at defiance. Nature never intended that the propagation of the fpecies fhould be left to the cool dictates of Reafon.

Though the power of this paffion is acknowledged by all, yet, in moft countries, a degree of turpitude, unlefs under certain circumftances, is annexed to its gratification. This lays the foundation of concealment, which too often, both in a moral and medical view, produces tragical confequences. Shame, fear, or falfe modefty, have induced many a young man to conceal his fituation,

ation, till the difeafe has become incurable, which, if taken in the first stage, would not have occasioned the smallest degree of danger, or done the least injury to his constitution.

What pity that a young man, the hopes of his country, and the darling of his parents, fhould be fnatched from all the profpects and enjoyments of life, by the folly of one unguarded moment, and by a difeafe which is not, in its own nature, fatal; and which never proves fo, unlefs from neglect or improper treatment? Yet thefe diftreffing fcenes occur every day, while the afflicted parents often remain in ignorance with regard to the real caufe of their misfortune.

When the unhappy fufferer by this difeafe perceives his fituation, the fame inclination to conceal it too often induces him to apply to those pests of fociety, the advertising quacks, who, while they promise a fudden and secret cure, generally disappoint him. Every man

man conversant in the cure of this difease will readily own, that the most deplorable cases he meets with, are those which have been under the care of quacks; till the patient, convinced of their ignorance, had recourse to proper advice.

The quack not only holds out the lures of expedition and concealment, but of cheapnels. To fome patients this is a matter of importance : in this expectation, however, they are fure to be difappointed. When the quack finds that the patient's pocket will hold out no longer, he generally difmiffes him, telling him he is cured, or leaving him to find a remedy where he can. No doubt the most ignorant pretender may fometimes fucceed; but as untoward circumstances will frequently occur, it is fafer to be in the hands of one who knows how to treat them, than of him who practifes at random, and treats every cafe alike.

We daily fee a pill, a powder, or a drop

60

drop advertifed to cure the venereal difeafe. It would be equally proper to advertise a pill or drop to cure all difeases. The different symptoms of the venereal diforder require as different a method of treatment as any two difeafes whatever. Indeed, properly fpeaking, it is two difeafes; or, at leaft, appears under two fuch different forms, as to require a total different mode of treatment. Whoever advertifes any one nostrum for the cure of this disease, evidently knows nothing about it: the different forms under which it appears, not only require different medicines, but even the fymptoms, at different periods of the fame fpecies, differ widely from one another, and are not to be treated in the fame manner.

The whole art of medicine confifts in diferimination; any man may know drugs, but few know how to apply them. When a man tells us that mercury will cure the venereal difeafe, he informs us of nothing, unlefs he points out

out the fymptoms in which mercury is proper, and alfo the manner in which it ought to be administered. Mercury administered at random, which I fear is too often the cafe, must do more mifchief than good.

One great misfortune attending those who are afflicted with this malady is the necessity of difguise. In many fituations of life a man may be ruined by its being known that he laboured under the venereal difeafe. The peace of many families has been broken by the mistake of an unguarded moment, when all the injury might have been repaired, and the matter kept an abfolute fecret, had the unfortunate perfon known how eafy a thing it is to remove this malady on its first appearance. Were any apology neceffary for extending the knowledge of this difeafe, the above would be more than fufficient.

In all difeafes it is of importance, as foon as poffible, to know the nature and tendency of the complaint: but in none more

more fo than in the venereal. This dreadful malady, which, in its advanced ftages, commits fuch ravages on the human fyftem, as to deftroy even its most folid parts, may be difarmed of all its virulence by fome gentle applications on its first appearance. To negligence, or to trifling with the first fymptoms, we owe all the mischief arifing from the venereal difease.

Other difeafes often attack men unawares; but this is feldom the cafe with the venereal difeafe. It is generally the effect of an overt act, of which the patient must have been confcious, and has confequently reason to expect it. Thus warned, he is prepared to meet the diforder in its most early shape, and to use fuch means for preventing its further progress, as will be pointed out in the fequel.

A truly diftrefsful fituation frequently occurs, which makes an acquaintance with the early fymptoms of this diforder neceffary. It may be communicated in

in a variety of ways, and is often caught by nurfes, and by married women, whofe hufbands lead diffolute lives, but who either want honefty or refolution to warn them of their danger. The deplorable fituation to which fuch innocent perfons are often reduced, before they are apprifed of their danger, makes fuch communications as this highly neceffary.

Though in nineteen out of twenty cafes, where this difeafe occurs the patient may be his own phyfician, yet, from peculiarity of constitution, or fome unknown cause, symptoms of an untoward kind will fometimes occur, which may render it neceffary to take advice. Thefe fituations will be marked, and I would advife the patient always to apply to a man of character and skill in his profession, but never to trust himself in the hands of a quack. It will be faid, why not apply to a man of skill from the beginning? When this is in the patient's power, it ought to be done; but

but in many fituations men of fkill are not to be found, and where they are, it is not always in the patient's power to obtain their affiftance. It is chiefly for men fo fituated that the following pages are composed. They are not intended to superfede the physician, but to shew the patient what is in his own power in fituations where better affistance cannot be obtained.

It is acknowledged on all hands that the venereal difeafe is lefs fatal than it was formerly. This does not feem to arife from any change in the nature of the diforder. Cafes every day occur, where it difplays all the virulence it ever poffeffed, and the miferable victims to its rage die in a condition too horrid to be named. Thank Heaven, however, thefe are few; and, if proper attention were paid to the first fymptoms of the difeafe, they would be still lefs numerous.

There is no difeafe which exhibits fuch striking proofs of the advantages E of

of diffufing medical knowledge as this. When men were totally ignorant with regard to the nature and fymptoms of of this difeafe, they confidered it as a plague, and gave themfelves up for loft whenever they were afflicted with it: their friends and relations abandoned them, and they were not only denied all medical affiftance, but often left to perifh for want of the neceffaries of life.*

It was held in fuch difgrace, that whole families, where it was fuppofed to be hereditary, were defpifed, and all connexions with them avoided. Individuals were not allowed to come into company, nor would any one eat, drink, or fleep with them. People were even afraid to live under the fame roof with the patient, left they fhould catch the infection. Nor was this all: a degree of moral turpitude was annexed to this malady, which rendered the unhappy fufferer an object of religious abhorrence.

* This is faid to be the practice at prefent in China. While

66

While fuch opinions prevailed concerning this difeafe, the confequences may be eafily inferred. The unhappy patient would conceal his fituation with all poffible care, and would fuffer every thing rather than become an object of difgrace and ridicule. I have heard many people fay, that rather than it fhould be known they had this malady, they would lofe their lives. While fuch fentiments as thefe prevailed, it is no wonder the difeafe fhould often have proved fatal.

In a fever or rheumatifm, even when occafioned by the patient's imprudence, he is efteemed an object of compaffion, and meets with general commiferation; while the unhappy fufferer under the venereal difeafe is feldom pitied—nay, fome are even fo cruel as to think he fhould be fuffered to perifh without affiftance. Widely different is the language of humanity, which bids us do all we can to relieve our fellow-creatures in diftrefs, from whatever caufe it may arife. E 2 People

People now, who are able to pay for it, generally apply for affiftance on the first appearance of the difease, and feldom allow it to proceed till it becomes incurable. Unhappily, however, this description of people is not numerous. For one that is able to obtain proper advice, ten have no advice at all, or what is worfe than none, bad advice. What was formerly called the gentleman's difeafe is now equally common among the loweft ranks in cities. It is here the poifon lurks, which I fear, will never be eradicated. Though gentlemen feldom fuffer the difease to remain uncured ; yet, when the infection has been caught, perhaps in its most virulent form, by an artificer, a common fervant, or a day labourer, it is more than an equal chance against his ever obtaining a radical cure.

There is one clafs of fociety among whom this difeafe may be faid to have its ftrong hold: I mean that defcription of females commonly called women of the town. However these unhappy perfons were

were brought into this fituation, they are certainly entitled to our pity, efpecially when, to all their other misfortunes, this loathfome and cruel difeafe is added.

Very few of this clafs of patients ever get thoroughly well. They generally apply to the most ignorant retainers to the medical art, and even to these they never do justice. They feldom take the medicines prescribed to them, and when they do, they are unable to observe a proper regimen. Their necessities oblige them to go out in all kinds of weather, and their diffolute mode of living is such as to counteract the operation even of the best-laid plan for effecting their cure, and to defeat the endeavours of the ablest physician.

Though unable to pay for advice, they have much in their power, both with refpect to the prevention and cure of the diforder. By a thorough attention to cleanlinefs, they may often avoid the infection: and, by obferving the directions

E 3

v

69

con-

contained in the following pages, they will be able to prevent the difeafe from going fo far as to endanger the conftitution. It is my fixed opinion that those two fcourges of mankind, the great and fmall pox, might both be difarmed of their malignity, fo far as to be no longer the dread and terror of the human race. If this is in the power of medicine, who will dare to fay that the art is not of the greatest importance to fociety?

In a former work I have endeavoured to fhew that the fmall pox may be rendered almoft harmlefs by inoculation; and in the following pages, I fhall attempt to prove that the venereal difeafe may be difarmed of all its fting, by a due attention to its firft fymptoms. When I have done fo, I fhall allow the faculty to cenfure my conduct as much as they pleafe, and fhall truft to those who reap the benefit of my writings to vindicate their author.

If the venereal difease has become milder

70

milder than it was formerly, this change is not owing to the fkill of the faculty, but to the general knowledge diffufed among mankind, concerning this, as well as other difeafes. Though almost afhamed to own it, I am old enough to remember a method of treating this difeafe taught in the universities, which to an apothecary's apprentice of the prefent times, would appear triffing.

The progrefs made in the knowledge and cure of this difease, fince the publication of the Domestic Medicine, is a fufficient apology for treating it here at more length; especially as the opportunities I have lately had of feeing the diforder under every form, have been far more numerous than during the early period of my practice. My knowledge of the difease then was chiefly taken from books. I shall now do little more than transcribe my own observations, adding, from other authors, fuch as have not occurred to myfelf. I shall not wantonly reject the fentiments of other E 4

Introduction.

other writers; neither shall I implicitly adopt them, unless where I have reason to think they are well founded.

I am forry to fay that the conduct of one class of the faculty, who claim a kind of exclusive right to the treatment of the the venereal difeafe, is a ftrong inducement for me to make mankind in general more acquainted with it. The delicate fituation in which fome perfons who have received the infection, are placed, puts it in the power of those whom they entrust with their cure, to make very extravagant demands, as they know few people would chufe to litigate a claim of this nature. I am far from faying that this is the conduct of furgeons in general; but that fome are guilty of it, I well know; and I cannot help confidering it as the moft infamous fpecies of imposition that can be practifed on any man.

It is far from my intention to write a complete treatife on the venereal difeafe. This has been fully accomplifhed by others;

Introduction.

others; neither would it fuit the nature of my performance, which only aims at exhibiting fuch a view of that malady as will enable any perfon of common fenfe to know when he has caught the infection; and, at the fame time, to fuggeft the proper means for preventing its progrefs, or removing it in the early ftages.

CHAP.

CHAP. I.

OF PREVENTING THE VENEREAL DISEASE.

To prevent diseases must be of more importance than to cure them. Little attention, however, has been paid to this branch of the medical art, especially with regard to the venereal difeafe. Here the prophylaxis has been generally left to quacks, who, by puffing their pretended antidotes, have amaffed fortunes, while credulous men, by trufting to their lies, have been tricked out of their money and their lives. I have known a dignified noftrum-monger infift that a gentleman had not the lues, merely becaufe he had ufed his lotion according to the printed directions. In this opinion

opinion he perfifted, till the patient had nearly loft his life*.

Men feldom give themfelves any trouble about a difeafe till they have it. They think it is foon enough to apply the remedy when they feel the diforder. Hence the bufinefs of prevention is neglected, and authors complain that little can be done to effect this purpofe; while the fact is, that the proper means are feldom ufed.

That the clap and pox may be often prevented, by due attention to cleanli-

* Some years ago I was requefted to act as umpire between a furgeon and his patient. The furgeon infifted that the patient was poxed, while the other denied it, and refufed to take the proper medicines. I, at firft fight, declared the difeafe to be a confirmed pox; on which the gentleman produced a letter from a titled quack, defiring him to make himfelf eafy; for that he could not poffibly be poxed, if he had made ufe of his wafh according to the printed directions. I told him I knew nothing of the wafh, but was certain that no wafh if ufed according to thefe directions, would ever prevent the infection from taking place, and that his fituation exhibited an evident proof of it.

nefs

76

nefs does not admit of a doubt: and even where the pocky infection has been communicated, its baneful effects on the fyftem may be obviated by the timely and proper application of mercury.

I do not mean to quibble about names, but I maintain that a man who has a chancre only, cannot, with propriety, be faid to be poxed. If the difease can be ftopped in this state, which, in most cafes it may, furely the pox is, to all intents and purpofes, prevented; or, what is nearly equivalent to prevention, the difease is rendered so mild as to be inoffenfive to the fystem. When a difease cannot be eradicated, which I am convinced is the cafe, both with regard to the great and fmall pox, our bufinefs furely is to render it as mild as poffible; and, thank Heaven! it is now in the power of medicine to difarm thefe herculean maladies, fo as to render their influence on the human conftitution very inconfiderable.

The business of prevention arranges itself

itself under the three following heads; namely, the moral, political, and medical means of obviating this malady.

To the first of these, as far as my recollection goes, very little attention has been paid; the second, unless in some simall states, has been wholly neglected; and the third, as has been already obferved, is generally less in the hands of quacks.

A young man of good morals is certainly lefs apt to fall into those fnares which, too often, lead to destruction, than one who has never been warned of his danger, but is left to follow the bent of his own inclinations. No faying is more true than, " that the wicked shall not live half his days."-I have feldom known a young man, whofe morals had been neglected, who did not dash into every vice as foon as he was capable of it, and whofe life was not, by that means, contracted. If parents knew how neceffary a moral education is for prolonging the lives of their offspring, they would,

would, perhaps, pay more attention to it, than when they confider it as merely fubfervient to their happines in a future state.

An attention to health, which ought to be a primary object in the education of children, is feldom confidered as even a fecondary one; while trifling accomplifhments, of little importance in the purfuits of life, generally engrofs the attention both of mafter and fcholar. I am happy, however, to find that an attempt has lately been made by Dr. Fauft, a German phyfician, to imprefs the minds both of teachers and their pupils, with an idea of the importance of health; and that this attempt has met with the warmeft approbation of his Serene Highnefs the Prince of Wirzberg.

Young men are prodigal of life. They throw it wantonly away at the very time it is most worth preferving; nor do they know the value of health till it is lost. Many painful hours might be prevented by a few cautions duly enforced

78

79

forced on the young mind. Early impreffions are feldom eradicated. They generally form the conduct, and become the rules of life. Were a young man taught to believe that the paths of pleafure lead to deftruction; that if he purfues them, he will never arrive at mature age, but fall the early victim of loathfome difeafe; he would fhun pleafure more than the gates of hell. The genuine confequences of vice need only be painted in their true colours, in order to make it an object of horror to the youthful mind.

Young men ought not only to be taught to fhun the allurements of vice; but, if they fhould be fo unfortunate as to contract the venereal difeafe, by no means to conceal it. Candour is a virtue; and, as the poet fays, the first fault is easiest to avow. The complicated mischief arising from concealment of this malady is only known to those who have an opportunity of seeing it in every shape and form under which it appears.

A

A young man ought certainly to ftand in awe of parents and guardians; but by no means to be fo overawed as to lofe his life, rather than difclofe his fituation. This however, is no uncommon cafe.

Though the beft guardian of virtue is a good moral education, yet a young man who has had every advantage of this kind may go wrong; he will feldom, however, perfift in error; whereas a youth, void of principle, will not only run headlong into vice and folly, but will feldom ftop till he has ruined both his fortune and conflitution.

As example has more influence than precept, it might be of ufe to young men, were they occafionally taken to places where the unhappy fufferers, under the venereal difeafe, are congregated. They would there fee the wretched condition to which thoughtlefs youth may be reduced by the act of one unguarded moment. I have known the first miftake made by a young man, in this way, coft

80

coft him his life ; and have feen others, who, from a fingle unfortunate connection, were rendered incapable, ever after, of enjoying connubial happinefs.

Though parents, tutors, and guardians, were to ufe every endeavour to keep youth from the fnares laid for them by bad women; yet, owing to the want of police in most great cities, they would find their efforts frequently frustrated. It is there the corruption of youth is almost unavoidable; and their destruction, alas! is but too often the confequence.

Much might be done towards leffening the ravages of this baneful malady by the exertions of the public magiftrate. But to effect this purpofe would require more fkill and attention than one magiftrate in a hundred is equal to. Undue interference in thefe matters does mifchief, and to put them under proper regulations would require the moft confummate wifdom. This, however, is no reafon why lewd women fhould be fuffered to prowl about

about in the ftreets without the leaft reftraint.

Were men to be feen at the corner of every fireet in a great city, armed with fwords and bludgeons to put every one in fear of his life, who would not comply with their demands; the public mind would be quickly roufed, and proper measures taken to suppress them ; yet the danger is nearly equal from those unhappy females, who lie in wait to enfnare the unguarded youth as he paffes along. The young man must have uncommon refolution indeed, who can always refift these temptations; yet by yielding, in a fingle inftance, he may be undone. One step leads on to another, till the unwary victim, immured in vice, finds it impossible to retreat. It fignifies very little, if a man is robbed of his health or property, whether it is done under the influence of one paffion or another.

Nor is youth alone in danger; even age and experience are not always fufficient

82

cient protections againft the allurements of beauty, and folicitation. Numbers, who would not go in queft of an amour, are not able to refift the temptation when thrown in their way with all its embellifhments, efpecially after the focial humour has been excited by wine and agreeable company. It is then the proftituted beauty becomes dangerous, and the health, happinefs, and peace of families are facrificed.

Even the delicacy of modeft women is hurt by the number of common proftitutes which they daily fee in the open ftreets; and their example must have an unfavorable influence on the younger part of the fex.

I fhall be told there are laws in this country for punifhing fuch women. True; but are any meafures taken to prevent the evil? the means ufed to fupprefs them are at once cruel and ineffectual. There is no want of good laws in this country for punifhing crimes; but there are few, or none, for preventing F 2 them.

them. Preventing crimes, like preventing difeafes, would be of infinitely more importance than punifhing the criminal.

Were it my province here to dip into affairs of police, I fhould think it an eafy matter to fuggeft a plan by which the public ftreets of great cities might be freed from thofe women, who, by night and by day, infeft them, without laying any unneceffary or improper reftraints on the intercourfe between the different fex, dictated by nature and reafon. Indeed all undue reftraints on that intercourfe do mifchief. They lead to the commiffion of unnatural crimes, and to the formation of connections which prove injurious to the deareft interefts of fociety.

Proper laws for the prefervation of health, do not exift in any country with which I am acquainted; but it does not from hence follow that they are not of great importance. Even those laws which are made for the protection of property are not, in my opinion, more neceffary for

for the happiness of society, than those which relate to health; though every man thinks he can take care of the latter, but wishes the former to be secured by penal statutes.

With the legiflators of ancient flates, health feems to have been a primary object of confideration; nor do we think it would derogate from the honour of modern legiflators, were they to follow the example. Mofes, who was certainly one of the moft ancient legiflators of whom we have any account, has evidently employed a great part of his excellent code of laws, in laying down rules both for the prevention and cure of difeafes.

I know the washings, feparations, and purifications enjoined by Moses, are supposed to be religious institutions, and to have a reference to inward purity. Be that as it may, they were certainly well calculated to preferve health in that country, and among the people for whom they were intended. Indeed I F_3 know

know no country where cleanliness can be dispensed with, or is not necessary to the prefervation of health.

Nor is Mofes fingular in this. Many of the laws of ancient Egypt related to health; and, as we are told, that he was inftructed in all the learning of that country, there is little doubt that he availed himfelf of this information in framing his code of laws, many of which are fo excellent as to have been adopted by the moft enlightened European nations.

As impure connections, however, will take place in fpite of all precautions that can be given, we fhall next proceed to point out fome of the medical preparations which have been recommended by way of preventives.

Preventives, as might naturally be fupposed, confist chiefly of washes variously prepared, and composed of detergent ingredients. Here, however, I must beg leave to premise that all *specific* washes are impositions on the public. They not only posses no specific virtues for the

the prevention of the difeafe, but they divert the attention from the main object, which is washing, by holding up the idea of their being possessed of fome peculiar qualities calculated to counteract the poison, and prevent its taking effect.

Much may be done by washing, if properly performed. We have been told it fometimes fails; it would be wonderful indeed if this should never happen. The wonder is, that it happens so feldom, confidering the circumstances under which it is generally performed. Most of my patients tell me that when they caught the diforder, they were so far intoxicated as not to be capable of paying proper attention to the business of washing.

Another caufe of failure is the propenfity most people have to despife every thing they know, or that is plain and fimple. Give them any difguised nostrum, and they will use it; but they have no faith in the virtues of plain water, and, if they have not some secret wash at hand, the business is neglected. Even when F 4 patients

patients have what they efteem proper walhes by them, they are feldom properly ufed. Immerfion alone is deemed fufficient; but no lotion, let its powers be what they may, can prevent the venereal difeafe by fimple immerfion.

Such is the effect of washing alone, that a gentleman told me he had tried to communicate the difease to a lady, with a view to ascertain a point of jealoufy, but could not effect it. This he attributed solely to her extraordinary attention to cleanlines. I have known men who for many years had lived freely, with regard to the fex, yet never caught the venereal infection, owing to their strict attention to ablution.

In all cafes cleanlinefs is a virtue; but, in the commerce between the fexes, it is indifpenfable, and thofe who neglect it are little better than beafts. There is a merit in practifing this virtue, even from the fear of difeafe; but, to a perfon thoroughly clean, this ftimulus will not be neceffary. If any virtue prove

prove its own reward, it is cleanlinefs.

Nor would I have the modeft matron lefs attentive to it than the impure. Men often apply to me who think themfelves injured by their wives. They have inflammations, and often flight excoriations of the parts, which would never happen if their wives were fufficiently attentive, even to the use of cold water.

As a great number of different wafhes have been recommended for preventing infection, I fhall infert a few of them, premifing, at the fame time, that all their virtues amount to little more than those of plain water properly applied; or water impregnated with fuch ingredients, as may render it more detergent, or cleansing, as so foap-lees, and fuch like.

Some recommend water that has been impregnated with the virtues of quicklime; while others prefer the cauftic alkali, or even the cauftic volatile alkali, properly diluted. Thefe, we have reafon to believe, are the active ingredients in most of the washes commonly kept as fecrets,

fecrets, and fold at a high price to enhance their value. We have no objection to their being ufed, provided the active ingredients are fo diluted as not to hurt or excoriate the parts.

Many use Goulard's extract of lead as a wash : It is not fo much a detergent as a dryer; and, though it makes a good injection in the gonorrhœa, we cannot infer from hence that it is proper as a preventive lotion. It may be used of different degrees of ftrength. What I commonly use, both externally and internally, confifts of a tea-spoonful of the extract to a tea-cupful * of common water. The corrofive fublimate of mercury, diffolved in water, has been recommended as a proper preventive wash. It may, no doubt, be used, but requires great caution, otherwife it will inflame the parts. One or two grains to a teacupful of water is as much as can be used with fafety. The fublimate is

* A tea-cup is fuppofed to contain about four ounces. doubtlefs

doubtlefs a powerful remedy in the lues ; but how far its fpecific virtues may operate as a wash, I cannot fay, as I never made trial of it in this way.

Even the crude mercury is by fome ufed as a wafh: It muft be well triturated with honey and turpentine, and afterwards mixed with a quantity of water fufficient to dilute it. It is a clumfy preparation. If mercury is to be ufed for this purpofe, we would recommend the fublimate.

I am inclined to think that a folution of foap, or a little of the fhaving powder, made into a lather, would anfwer this purpofe as well, if not better, than any other wafh whatever. It muft, however, be ufed immediately, and applied properly. People often blame the wafh when the fault is their own. No wafh will fucceed unlefs it is applied early, and with due care.

I know many gentlemen, who, instead of trusting to any particular wash, make use of whatever liquid is at hand, as beer,

beer, wine, punch, negus, brandy and water, rum and water, &c.; indeed fome recommend brandy alone in preference to any thing elfe. I have reafon to believe it is a good wafh, but cannot think it the worfe for being diluted with water, efpecially with warm water, if at hand; but it ought rather to be ufed cold than time loft by waiting till it is made warm. Any liquor may befufficiently warmed by holding it for a fhort time in the mouth.

"Huffeland, a well-informed medical writer, lays down the following rules for avoiding the venereal infection :

Ift. "Live moderately, and avoid the ufe of ftimulating and nutritive things, which tend to increafe the blood; fuch as a great deal of flefh, eggs, chocolate, wine, and fpiceries.

2d. Expose yourself daily to ftrong bodily exercise, until you are tired; until the powers and juices be exhausted, and the stimulus be removed from the organs of generation: To be brief, in these two words, *fast* and *labour*, lies the great

great talifman against the temptations of this demon.

3d. Employ the mind, particularly with ferious, abstruse subjects, which may divert it from sensuality.

4th. Guard against every thing that may inflame the imagination, and give it a tendency to voluptuous fields; such as, lewd conversation, the reading of loofe and lassion poetry or romances, and all intercourse with seducing females, many kinds of dances, &c.

5th. Let the mind be always ftrongly imprefied with the dangerous confequences, both moral and phyfical, of this diffipation. Every prudent and judicious perfon will allow that it is one of the greateft misfortunes that can happen to a man: for, in the first place, the effects of this poifon in the body are always very weakening, and powerful; often dreadfully deftructive, fo that mortal confequences enfue; or the palate, and bones of the nofe are lost, and a man thus carries his infamy always about with

with him as a public spectacle. Befides, the medical art has not yet established any figns fully conclusive, whether the difeafe be totally removed, and the venereal poifon completely fubdued. The greateft phyficians all agree, that the poifon can actually fo conceal and modify itfelf, for a certain period, that a perfon may believe he is radically cured, without being fo in reality. Hence arife two bad confequences; first, that a man may retain in the body fomething venereal, which under different forms will be a burden to him while he lives, and which may bring on the utmost debility, or, what is equally bad, he may always imagine that the infection is still lurking within him, afcribe to it every trifling indifposition, and with dreadful uncertainty be continually tormented. Of the latter cafe I have feen the most melancholy inftances : fhould any thing of the hypochondriac affection be combined with fuch an idea, it beomes a peftilence of the mind, and deprives the wretched

wretched fufferer of all reft, happinefs, and refolution.

6th. Let a man think of his future fpouse, and the duty to which sentitled. He ought likewise to reflect on the dreadful calamities that an unguarded moment may entail on his posterity, if ever he has any; and that in possioning himfelf, he becomes a source of poifon to others, and even to mankind.

7th. Another rule of great importance I muft not here omit: Guard with the utmoft care, against the first transgression of this kind. No transgression is attended with such certain confequences as this. He who has never proceeded to the last degree of familiarity with the other fex, has in that referve the greatest shield of his virtue. Bashfulness, timidity, and a certain internal fense of impropriety, which form the the character of Modessi will make him start back with horror, even from the strongessi temptation; but by one false step, all these are irrecoverably lost."

CHAP.

CHAP. II

OF THE VIRULENT GONORRHEA, OR CLAP.

T is not my intention to enter into a critical inquiry concerning the diftinction between fyphilis and gonorrhœa. It would only tend to embarrafs and bewilder my readers. My aim is to mark the fymptoms peculiar to each, and to point out the method of cure. It is not material to know whether gonorrhœa ever produces the pox; or if the pocky matter can excite gonorrhœa; as long as we know that each is attended with fymptoms peculiar to itfelf, and that they require a totally different method of treatment.

Many

Of the virulent Gonorrhæd. 97

Many who pretend to cure the venereal difeafe, treat every fymptom in the fame way. The very name with them implies the ufe of mercury, which they throw into the fyftem, with a liberal hand, upon all occafions. I have feen conftitutions totally ruined by the ufe of mercury, where there was not occafion for a fingle grain. Indeed mercury generally does mifchief in a gonorrhœa, but feldom any good.

The term gonorrhæa is improper : it fignifies a difcharge of femen. Whereas the true gonorrhæa virulenta is only a difcharge of mucus from the urethra, without any feminal evacuation whatever. When this difcharge is accompanied with a fenfation of heat, and fome degree of pain in paffing water, which the patient has frequently an inclination to void, there is little reafon to doubt that he labours under the gonorrhæa virulenta.

It is impoffible to afcertain the precife period after impure coition, at which the G running

98 Of the virulent Gonorrhæa,

running will appear. Sometimes it takes place in a few hours; at other times it requires feveral days; and in fome cafes the difcharge does not appear for feveral weeks. This variety, however, does not feem to have any confiderable influence either on the duration or virulence of the difeafe. In most cafes the running makes its appearance from the third or fourth, to the feventh or eighth day.

The appearance of the difcharge varies in different patients. It is generally thin, and of a yellow colour, with a greenifh caft; though fometimes it is white, and nearly of the confiftence of purulent matter. In fome cafes the difcharge is brown, and in others bloody, owing to the erofion of the veffels in the urethra. In common cafes the difcharge from the urethra and heat of urine are the only fymptoms which occur: Though fometimes thefe are accompanied with painful and involuntary erections, uncafine of the tefficles, and of the abdominal vifcera.

Though

or Clap.

99

Though in a gonorrhæa fome degree of uneafinefs is generally felt along the whole course of the urethra; yet the pain is commonly feated about an inchfrom the point of the penis. In some cafes indeed the difease spreads backwards, fo as to extend over the whole length of the urethra, and even to the bladder itfelf. Nor are the proftate glands and internal coat of the bladder alone affected. Sometimes the pains ftretch from these parts, along the ureters, even to the kidneys.

It is impoffible, at the beginning, to fay precifely in what manner any cafe of gonorrhœa will terminate. Symptoms of the mildest kind will occasionally fucceed to a violent discharge; while, in other cafes, the contrary takes place. It is generally supposed that the difease will prove mild, and of fhort duration, when the running is white or yellow; and that, when it is first green, or tinged with blood, the running will prove obstinate : though this may be generally

G 2

100 Of the virulent Gonorrhæa,

rally true, it is by no means univerfally fo.

It is reckoned a favourable fymptom in gonorrhœa when the difcharge becomes thick and ropy. Though this is unqueftionably one of the most favourable occurrences in every clap, yet it is by no means a certain proof that the difcharge will foon terminate. In certain constitutions the running will prove obftinate, even where the fymptoms are all favourable.

When the running does not foon become ropy, but continues thin, and of a pale colour, there is reafon to fear that it will terminate in a gleet. This, though by no means a dangerous fymptom, is one of the most unpleasant that attends the venereal difease, and in many cases proves very obstinate.

There is a kind of fpurious gonorrhœa, commonly called gonorrhœa fimplex, which, in many refpects, refembles the real one. Married people are often alarmed at the appearance of this complaint,

or Clap.

plaint, and medical men, who are not fufficiently acquainted with this diforder, may do much mifchief. No man fhould declare any running from the urethra, in either fex, to be venereal from its appearance only. In this cafe his opinion must be guided by circumftances, otherwise he will be apt to err.

A married man has applied to me feveral times, thinking himfelf injured, at the fame time affuring me that he had not been guilty of any deviation from his wife, whom I knew to be an amiable and virtuous woman. I only advifed him to wafh the parts with extract of lead and water; and occafionally to throw up a little of it diluted, as directed in the gonorrhœa. This was all that I ever found neceffary to remove the complaint, which generally difappeared in a few days,

G 3

METHOD

102 Of the virulent Gonorrhaa,

METHOD OF CURE.

IT has already been observed that mercury is not generally neceffary for the cure of a gonorrhœa. Some people imagine that as foon as the infection is caught, the fystem is tainted; but this is by no means the cafe: the clap is, at first, perfectly a local difeafe, and may be cured by local applications. These are generally of the aftringent kind, and may be varied in a variety of ways. Many people are afraid to use aftringent medicines, left they should drive the difeafe into the habit; but this is owing to their want of experience. I have used aftringent injections in the cure of the clap for many years, and cannot fairly fay I ever faw any difagreeable confequences that could justly be imputed to them; unlefs in fuch cafes as will afterwards be pointed out.

As foon as the running appears, and there is no inflammation, ftricture, or fwelling

or Clap.

103

The

fwelling of the parts to forbid it, my practice is immediately to use an aftringent injection. Of these there are a great variety. What I prefer is the white vitriol diffolved in water: This may be used in various proportions, from half a dram of vitriol to a whole dram, to the pint of water: but, for the conveniency of my patients, I generally give it in the following manner:

That they may not have any trouble in preparing the medicine, I diffolve an ounce of white vitriol in four ounces of water, and defire the patient to put a tea-fpoonful of it to a common fized tea-cupful of water. Of this he is to throw up two or three fmall fyringefuls*, five or fix times a day, keeping in the injection for fome time, by grafping the fore-part of the penis with his hand. This operation is eafier performed than defcribed, and can be better done by the patient himfelf than by any one elfe.

* The fyringe commonly used for this purpose contains about half an ounce.

G 4

164 Of the virulent Gonorrhæa,

The whole of the above quantity is feldom neceffary : Indeed the half is generally fufficient: but it is better to have fome to fpare, than to have too little, as the injection ought always to be continued for fome time after the running has ftopped. I have known this quantity not only cure the patient, but alfo feveral of his acquaintance; and, as it will keep for a length of time, it may be carried to fea, or on a journey of any length. Several patients have told me, that, after curing themfelves, on a voyage to America, they had enough left out of the above quantity, to cure one or two of their acquaintance.

If the injection occasion great pain, I order it to be weakened, by adding fome water to it, fo as to lower it to the patient's feelings. If the running does not ftop in a few days, I defire him to make it ftronger, by adding a little more of the folution, till it is as ftrong as he can bear. In this way the medicine can always

or Clap.

ways be adapted to the patient's feelings, and to the exigencies of the cafe.

The preparation of lead, which commonly goes by the name of Goulard's extract, may be used in the fame manner as the folution of vitriol, and will have nearly the fame effects. Where the one does not succeed to my wish, I commonly try the other; but prefer the vitriol, as I think lead ought always to be applied with caution to interior furfaces.

As one or other of these injections made stronger or weaker, according to circumstances, generally succeeds, I seldom find occasion for any of a different nature; but, that patients may have it in their power to make a choice, I have subjoined various forms of injection at the end of the book.

This injection generally cures a clap in a few days, provided no untoward fymptoms appear. I make it a rule, however, to keep the body gently open during the use of the injection. This may

106 Of the virulent Gonorrhæa,

may be done various ways, but gentle purgatives are the beft. What I generally use for this purpose, is a cooling, opening powder, composed of cream of tartar and gum arabic, each an ounce; jalap, two drams: these are to be mixed, and a tea-spoonful taken at bed-time in a cup of gruel, or any other weak drink. Should this have no effect, another tea-spoonful may be taken in the morning, and a third at noon, if found neceffary to keep the body open. If a tea-spoonful of the powder gives more than one motion, it will be fufficient to use it every fecond or third day.

The patient's body is not only to be kept open, but he ought to avoid all food and drink of a heating or ftimulating nature. He is likewife to avoid violent exercife, and every thing that may heat or inflame the parts, as hard drinking, running, wreftling, riding, and fuch-like. Cold is alfo to be guarded againft, efpecially expofure to wet, fitting

or Clap.

107

ting in damp places, fleeping in damp beds, keeping on wet cloaths, and the like.

Sometimes untoward fymptoms will occur, in fpite of all our care; but thefe would be lefs frequent were due attention paid to the patient's diet, and the other articles mentioned above. It is to be regretted that patients have not this always in their power; and when they have, they are often very negligent.

Though injections will be found by far the most agreeable, fafe, and expeditious method of cure; yet they are not to be indiferiminately used in all cases, and in every stage of the gonorrhœa. By not distinguishing between those cases where injections may or may not be used, much mischief is done, and the practice brought into discredit.

There are particular habits of body where injections do hurt; fuch as the highly-inflammatory, or perfons of a very irritable nerve. In fuch habits injections are either not to be ufed, I or

108 Of the virulent Gonorrhaa,

or to be begun in a very diluted flate, and gradually increafed in ftrength, till they produce their effect. If any fymptoms of inflammation or fwelling appear, they are immediately to be difcontinued.

While the inflammation is confined to the lower part of the urethra, and does not extend upwards towards the root of the penis, or neck of the bladder, it is fafe to inject; but when the inflammation extends upwards, and feems to threaten the proftate gland, the bladder, and parts adjacent, injections would prove hurtful.

In the first stage of gonorrhæa the discharge proceeds from a part of the urethra, not above an inch, or at most an inch and a half, from the point of the penis. While this is the case, even though a considerable heat of urine*,

* Ardor urine, or heat of urine, as it is ufually called, is an improper name for a fymptom which depends, not on the heat of the urine, but the tendernefs of that part of the urethra where the inflammation is feated, and over which the urine paffes.

and

or Clap.

and fome degree of chordee takes place, injections may be used with great advantage; and these symptoms, instead of being aggravated, will, by their means, be alleviated.

What is called the inflammatory diathefis is fo ftrong in fome patients, that I have feen a large tumor rife in the groin merely from the application of cold water externally to the parts of generation, during the progrefs of a gonorrhœa, which was fo gentle, that the patient miftook it for a gleet, and took this method of removing it.

The true criterion with regard to injecting is the ftate of the inflammation. When this runs high, with great tenfion, pain, and fwelling of the parts, it would be wrong to inject. Indeed, when this is the cafe, the running ought rather to be encouraged than checked, and the patient put upon a cool and diluting regimen, affifted by bleeding and other evacuations.

When the inflammation is confiderable, it fometimes terminates in fuppuration,

110 Of the virulent Gonorrhæa,

ration, a circumftance by all means to be guarded againft; as it not only proves highly diffreffing to the patient, but is frequently deftructive to the parts of generation. In this cafe every effort is to be made to ward off the impending danger, by leffening the inflammation.

To check the progrefs of inflammation, befides the means already mentioned, I would recommend poultices, with the fugar of lead, or Goulard's extract, to be constantly applied to the parts, and bleeding with leeches. This, which has been my practice for many years, now begins to become general. In almost every local inflammation, leeches may be applied with advantage, but in none with greater benefit than those of the genitals. I have often been a witnefs of their good effects in fuch cafes, and would recommend a re-application of them as often as the fymptoms may render it neceffary, or till the inflammation is abated.

The

The gonorrhœa in women differs fo little from the fame difeafe in men, both in its fymptoms and method of cure, that it hardly merits particular notice. The fymptoms, however, are milder in women than in men; and, from fome of the most distressing, they are wholly exempted: but the feat of the difease being nearer the bladder in women, that organ is more liable to inflammation than in the other fex; nor do they fuffer less from what is called the heat of the urine.

or Clap.

III

As women are fubject to other difcharges, which have a great refemblance to the gonorrhœa, it is more difficult to afcertain the exiftence of the difeafe in them than in men. It may, however, be known from the heat of urine, which rarely occurs except in gonorrhœa, and likewife from the colour and confiftence of the difcharge, which is thinner and more pale in the *fluor albus* than in the gonorrhœa.

The

112 Of the virulent Gonorrhæd,

The difcharge is to be removed in the fame manner, and by the fame means, as in men: and, if the inflammation run high, the fame cooling medicines will be neceffary; likewife bleeding, and gentle purges. It is fortunate that the fame aftringent injections which are ufed for the gonorrhœa, are equally proper in the whites. The only circumftance that can forbid their ufe is a high degree of inflammation, efpecially when the inflammation extends to the coats of the bladder, which may be known by the pain affecting that very fenfible organ in a high degree.

OF THE CHORDEE.

A painful fymptom, which often attends the virulent gonorrhœa, is called a chordee. This is peculiarly troublefome in the night, or when the patient has an erection. In habits liable to inflammation, or where the pain is violent,

Of the Chordee.

lent, bleeding and other evacuations are necefiary. Some recommend emollient injections, with laudanum, and rubbing the parts with mercurial ointment.

I generally order the parts to be frequently rubbed with camphorated oil, or fome emollient ointment; and the patient to take from thirty to forty drops of laudanum in a draught, at bed time. As this fymptom is connected with inflammation, the patient ought to live fparingly, and to avoid the fight of fuch objects as may excite lafcivious ideas.

Few things tend more to relieve this painful fymptom than drinking plentifully of linfeed tea. The camphorated emulfion is alfo very ufeful.

113

CHAP. III.

CONSEQUENCES OF THE VIRULENT GONORRHEA.

ALTHOUGH gonorhæa virulenta is only a local difeafe, and does not feem to affect the fyftem, yet it often occafions fymptoms which prove both tedious and troublefome; fymptoms which, though not always dangerous, are very vexatious, and fometimes continue during the patient's life. Of thefe the moft common are, obftructions in the urethra, fwellings of the tefticles and of the lymphatic veffels, gleets and feminal weakneffes, warts, excoriations, and other affections of the glans and prepuce,

OF

Obstructions in the Urethra. 115

OF OBSTRUCTIONS IN THE URETHRA.

Of all the fymptoms fublequent to a virulent gonorrhæa, the most painful and dangerous are strictures of the urethra, or urinary paffage. These not only endanger, but often deftroy life; and, when the patient falls into unfkilful hands, he may be deprived of his virility. When these fymptoms do not yield to bleeding, cooling purges, emollient fomentations, and the use of bougies, the affiftance of an able furgeon should, if possible, be procured. He will generally find occafion for all his fkill in removing thefe untoward affections, which, notwithstanding the most skilful treatment, will fometimes occur. Obstructions in the urethra may be occafioned by fpafmodic affections of the part, tumors in the fubftance of the urethra and neighbouring parts, fleshy excref-

H 2

116 Obstructions in the Urethra,

excrescences, carruncles, &c. In all these affections the patient is to expect relief chiefly from the proper use of bougies. Though a degree of science might feem neceffary for the proper management of bougies, I have always found patients, with a very little inftruction, able to make a proper use of them, without any trouble or danger to themfelves. Indeed if a patient does not know how to introduce a bougie himfelf, it will often be of no use to him. A man may be feized with an obstruction of urine on a journey, or in many fituations where he can neither procure a bougie, nor find a perfon to introduce it. Patients have often told me that they must have loft their lives on a journey, if they had not carried bougies along with them, and known how to use them. Indeed every perfon fubject to obstructions of urine, ought to carry bougies in his pocket.

It is not here necessary to give any instructions concerning the making of bougies,

Obstructions in the Urethra. 117

bougies, as they can always be had ready made, of a fuperior conftruction to any that men, not practifed in the art, can pretend to make themfelves. They ought, however, to be made with care. Should a bougie break in the urethra, it might be attended with very ferious confequences*. Nor is care lefs neceffary in introducing them, otherwife much mifchief may be done by wounding and irritating the tender parts about the neck of the bladder.

In using bougies it will be proper always to begin with a fmall one, and gradually to use them of a larger fize, as the urethra becomes dilated, and is accustomed to bear them. They ought also to be gently introduced, avoiding, force as much as possible, and humouring the passage fo as not to give pain, or fetch blood.

A knowledge of the force that may be neceffary in paffing a bougie cannot

* Catgut bougies are preferable to any other, being lefs liable to break, and capable of being diffolved in the bladder, by the urine.

118 Obstructions in the Urethra,

be acquired but by practice. Indeed the whole art of furgery is, in a great meafure, acquired in this way. A man will learn more from feeing the operation once performed, or from having it done upon himfelf, than from twenty pages of defcription.

The time that a bougie fhould remain in the urethra muft be regulated by the patient's feelings. Few people at firft can bear to keep them in above half an hour; but, by cuftom, they come to be able to let them continue for feveral hours, and fome fleep with them in all night. Walking and other exercife, while a bougie is in the urethra, ought to be avoided, as it is apt to hurt and inflame the parts.

Another mode of regulating the time for keeping a bougie in the urethra is the intention for which it is ufed. If it is introduced only with a view to draw off the water, there is no occafion for its remaining in, as the urine generally follows as foon as it is withdrawn. When

Obstructions in the Urethra. 189

When the intention is to remove carruncles or frictures, it ought to be kept in for feveral hours, or all night, if the patient can bear it.

In using a bougie great care should be taken to prevent its flipping into the bladder, otherwife a painful and dangerous operation would be neceffary for extracting it. This may always be prevented by bending about half an inch of the thicker end of the bougie, and tying a piece of narrow tape or packthread round it, of a fufficient length to prevent its getting into the bladder; or, if it should flip in, to draw it out again. A bougie ought always to be tried before it is introduced, by bending it the whole length with the finger, fo as to be fatisfied that it is elaftic and tough at every part. Whether they had been improperly formed, or kept till they were rotten, I do not know; but I have feen bougies, when attempted to be bent, fnap like a bit of glass. The best way to have them genuine, is to apply to a perfon H 4

120 Of the Swelled Testicle.

perfon of character who makes them himfelf, and to pay the beft prices, as they are fold at very different rates; but cheap articles of this kind are never to be trufted; indeed, in every thing belonging to medicine, whatever is fold low is generally doubtful.

OF THE SWELLED TESTICLE.

A fwelling of the tefficle is not peculiar to the gonorrhœa. I have feen it where no fuch difeafe ever had exifted : but as it frequently occurs during the progrefs of this difeafe, and is a very troublefome fymptom, we fhall mark its progrefs, and point out the most likely means for leffening the pain, and removing the diforder.

Sometimes both tefficles fwell; but it more frequently happens only to one, though occafionally they are affected in turns. The first attack is very painful, but

Of the swelled Testicle. 121

but afterwards the pain is inconfiderable. The fwelling at first is chiefly confined to one part of the testicle; afterwards, however, and fometimes in a very short space, it affects the whole. In the progress of the disease the testicle becomes hard, the skin which covers it assures an inflammatory appearance, and the pain is accompanied with a fensation as if the testicle was moving or rolling about.

When the tefficle fwells, the running generally abates. This leads people to imagine that the fwelling is occafioned by the matter falling on the tefficle; but it evidently proceeds from a transfer of the inflammation from the one part to the other, arifing from fympathy, or from irritation. Whatever is the caufe, it ought to be removed with all poffible fpeed, as it has many difagreeable confequences, fome of which continue for life, and even tend to deftroy the power of procreation.

Of the Swelled Testicle.

As the confequences arifing from an inflamed tefficle are dangerous in proportion to the degree of inflammation that takes place, our great aim muft be to keep the inflammation as much under as poffible. This will be beft effected by keeping the body gently open, applying anodynes and repellents to the parts affected, ufing opiates internally, and leeches externally; and, above all, by fupporting the part, fo as it may not feel its own weight, with a proper bandage or fulpenfary.

It has been already obferved that in all local inflammations one of the beft remedies is bleeding. In full habits blood may be taken from the arm; but it will have a better effect if taken from the part, or as near to it as poffible. This may be done by applying leeches to the fcrotum. I fhall be told that, as the bite of a leech cannot reach the tefticle, it will be of no ufe; but reafoning is of little weight against daily obfervation.

Of the Swelled Testicle. 123

vation. Long experience has taught me the benefits of this practice; and I will venture to fay, it is both the fafest and best remedy for the inflamed testicle with which we are yet acquainted.

What first led me to try this practice was the cafe of an officer of the army, who had the misfortune to get a fwelled testicle a few days before he was obliged to embark with his regiment for the West Indies. Something was to be done immediately: I ordered as many leeches as conveniently could, to be applied to the forotum, and to be renewed occafionally, as circumstances might require. By this means the fwelling and inflammation had fo far fubfided in three or four days, that he was able to attend to his duty.

When the bleeding is properly conducted, there will be little occasion for any other medicine. It will be necessary, however, to keep the body gently open, by fuch things as are recommended in the gonorrhœa. When the pain is very intenfe,

intenfe, from twenty-five to thirty, or thirty-five drops of laudanum may be taken in a little of the patient's drink, twice a day, or oftener, if neceffary, to eafe the pain.

Repellent applications are recommended, and may have their ufe. Some apply cloths dipped in brandy, others use a mixture of Goulard's extract and water, a tea-spoonful to a tea-cupful, or fo; while many prefer poultices, mixed with the extract or fugar of lead : I think a poultice of oat-meal, or of ryemeal with a little vinegar, equal to any of them.

OF GLEETS.

In the gonorrhœa a discharge from the urethra will, in fome cafes, continue after the fymptoms of inflammation have disappeared. This is commonly known by the name of a gleet, and often proves very obstinate. While the discharge is capable of communicating the infection, it

it cannot properly be called a gleet; but it is difficult to determine the precife time when this takes place: Some fuppofe, when the difcharge becomes tranfparent and vifcid, like mucus, that it ceafes to be infectious, while others affirm, that, notwithstanding these appearances, the infection may still remain.

While the inflammation, which produced the running, continues, there is reafon to fufpect that the infection is not fubdued, and that the matter then difcharged is equally capable of communicating the difeafe as at the beginning. Till, therefore, the difcharge becomes clear and transparent, and the pain which accompanied the inflammatory ftate of the difeafe has entirely ceafed, we can never be certain that the gonorrhœa is radically cured.

Sometimes the difcharge will entirely difappear, and the patient think himfelf well, when, from irregularity, violent exertions, riding on horfeback, too early

126

early commerce with women, or fuch like, the running will recommence with every mark of a fresh infection: But when the patient has no reason to sufpect that he has caught the difease anew, he has no occasion to be uneasy at this appearance; as it will soon cease on a re-application of the medicines which stopped it before.

When people find that this difcharge does not communicate infection, they are apt to be carelefs, and to let it run on without ufing any means to put a ftop to it. This, however, is wrong, as a long continuance of the running, not only weakens the fyftem, but lays the foundation of fome affections of the urethra and neighbouring parts, which may prove very troublefome and obftinate.

This complaint furnishes a strong argument in favour of astringent injections, as it is often the consequence of a long-continued gonorrhœa. Indeed the best method of cure, in its most obstinate

127

Let

ftinate ftate, is by injections. Aftringents taken by the mouth have, no doubt, their ufe; but the most efficacious medicines, after all, are those which belong to the class of aftringent injections.

Though aftringents, taken internally, are ufeful, yet they are not folely to be relied upon. Among these we reckon the bark and steel, either taken separately or conjunctly. They may be used in the following manner :

Take Huxham's tincture of the bark, three ounces.

Tincture of steel, two drams. Mix, and take a tea-spoonful in a glass of red wine, three or four times a day.

Or, if the patient prefers a pill-

Take filings of steel prepared, one dram.

Extract of Peruvian bark, two drams.

Oil of carraway feeds, twenty-five drops.

Let these be made into thirty pills, one of which may be taken three or four times a day.

External aftringents, which ought rather to be called tonics, have alfo their ufe. The principal of thefe is the cold bath; but what I chiefly recommend is fea-bathing. This is not only more fafe than the frefh water bath, as the patient is not fo apt to take cold; but as obftinate venereal complaints are often accompanied with a fcrophulous taint, it may prove doubly ufeful.

We have few better tonics than the Tunbridge waters. As they prove beneficial to women afflicted with the whites, we may conclude that they would be of use in gleets. They ought, however, to be drunk with caution, as they prove heating, if taken in large quantities. Those who drink them ought likewise to live regularly. I have known much mischief done by using these waters, and at the same time making free with wine.

The

The flimulating aftringent balfams are likewife recommended in the gleet; as the balfam of Capaiba, the Canada balfam, &c. From twenty to thirty drops of either of thefe may be taken on a bit of fugar four or five times a day. But what I have found to anfwer flill better than the balfams, is the tincture of Catechu. A tea-fpoonful of it may be taken in a glafs of red wine three or four times a day, or oftener.

When tonics and injections fail, fometimes bougies will fucceed. They anfwer nearly the fame purpofe as ftimulating injections, and are more fafe. Bougies, compofed of the most fimple ingredients, will often effect the purpose of exciting a fufficient degree of inflammation : But, if they should fail, they are easily rendered more active by dipping them in oil of turpentine, in a thin liniment of wax and oil, with a small proportion of red precipitate, or in common basilicon, reduced, with oil of turpentine, to the confistence of a liniment.

T

129

There

There is reason, however, to believe that the most efficacious medicine for this complaint is the cold bath; but few patients have the refolution to perfift in the use of it for a fufficient length of time. I have been told by a gentleman who had been afflicted with a gleet for above twenty years, that he had often put a ftop to it, for fome time, by bathing in cold water; but that not having fufficient refolution to perfift in it, the complaint had always returned. This gentleman, though very diffipated, had, at the time I faw him, a wife and fome healthy children; which fhews that the difease does not prevent procreation.

OF WARTS AND EXCORIA-TIONS.

Warts fometimes affect the glans and prepuce on the termination of a gonorrhœa. They are more troublefome than I dangerous,

Of Warts and Excoriations. 131

dangerous, and may generally be removed by the application of excarotics : Of these the most gentle are first to be tried, and, if they fail, recourse must be had to the more active. I have often cut them off with a pair of sharp feisfars.

When excoriations happen, they only require the application of fome aftringent wafh. Bathing the parts frequently with a folution of white vitriol, or a mixture of Goulard's extract in water, of the fame ftrength as that recommended in the gonorrhœa, will anfwer every purpofe.

12

CHAP.

CHAP. IV.

OF THE LUES VENEREA, OR POX.

THIS dreadful diforder, which makes fuch havoc of the human fpecies, when neglected, is generally fo gentle at its firft appearance, and fo very tractable, that there is no difease where the practitioner gets fo much money and credit for doing fo little : But that little must be done in due time, otherwise the difease acquires a force, which the most skilful physician is not always able to overcome.

The lues venerea is generally introduced into the fystem by means of a chancre. If this is properly treated, the difease

Of the Lues Venerea, or Pox. 133.

difeafe feldom proceeds any farther; but, where it is neglected, it will produce the pox, and a train of dreadful confequences. If all these consequences can be prevented by a proper treatment of the chancre, on its first appearance, it will amount to nearly the same as eradicating the lues venerea altogether. How far this is practicable will appear from the following observations.

For the laft twenty years, I do not think one day has paffed on which I have not feen the venereal difeafe in one fhape or another; yet during all that period I do not recollect one inftance of a patient who applied to me, on the firft appearance of a chancre, becoming poxed. Though a chancre is the origin of, and will feldom fail to produce a pox, if fuffered to take its courfe, yet it cannot, with propriety, be called a pox, any more than the perfon, who has been inoculated for the fmall pox, can be faid to labour under that difeafe before it appears in the habit.

13

Though

134. Of the Lues Venerea,

Though chancres are not confined to any particular part of the body, yet they generally appear on the glans or prepuce, and frequently on the frenum which joins the two together. Sometimes I have feen them on the back of the penis, and even on the fcrotum and pubis. When chancres appear on other parts, as the fingers, lips, &c. the infection has not been received in the common way, but by means of a wound, or by fome of the fofter parts coming into contact with a venereal ulcer.

The period at which chancres appear, after impure connexion, is uncertain. They generally make their appearance in a few days; though fometimes weeks elapfe before the patient is informed, by a chancre, that he has received the infection. This may depend on the irritability of the parts to which the poifon is applied, on the degree of acrimony with which the matter is endued, or on the quantity lodged on the part.

Though

Though chancres affume different appearances, a perfon accustomed to look at them will feldom be deceived. To others a definition would be of little use. Every perfon must know when he has been in danger of catching the infection. If, in a few days after a fufpicious connexion, he perceives a fmall fpeck of a pale reddifh colour on the parts where chancres commonly appear, and if this fpeck gradually becomes a fmall boil, which afterwards burfts into an ulcer, he has reafon to believe that the infection has taken place, and that he has been inoculated * for the greater pox.

Generally there is only one chancre; but they frequently come in cluf-

* There is a wonderful fimilarity in the progrefs of the infection in the lues venerea and inoculated fmall pox. If a fmall quantity of matter taken from a puftule on the point of a lancet is introduced under the cuticle, in two or three days a fmall fpeck of a reddifh colour appears, which gradually becomes a pock. The matter of this pock, taken up by the lymphatics, and carried into the fyftem, communicates the difeafe,

14

ters,

136 Of the Lues Venerea,

ters, and often run into one another, fo as to cover almost the whole prepuce, and give the appearance of a foul spreading ulcer. These ulcers generally have callous edges, and discharge a thin ichor. In this, however, as well as in their fize, they differ widely from one another. The most certain criterion of a venereal ulcer is, that instead of healing like another fore, it spreads and grows worse, unless where mercury is administered. If under the use of this medicine the fore shews a disposition to heal, there is little reason to doubt of its being venereal.

Though chancres, under proper treatment, foon put on a healing appearance; yet, in fome cafes, owing perhaps to the patient's conftitution, or the peculiar virulence of the matter, they will fpread, become phagedenic, or eating ulcers, and deftroy, not only the glans, but even the whole penis. As this never happened to any patient who had been under my care from the commencement of the difeafe, I am inclined to think it

15

is owing either to improper treatment or neglect.

Some authors think that these corroding chancres are owing to the peculiar acrimony of the matter by which the infection was communicated; but to me this appears doubtful. I have found these chancres, even where they had deftroyed a part of the penis, yield to a proper treatment as readily as any other. That the matter which produces the lues may poffefs different degrees of acrimony, I will not pretend to deny; but that this will not account fairly for its effects on different habits, is prefumable from what happens in other diseases. Twenty patients inoculated for the fmall pox with matter taken from the fame perfon, shall each of them have the difease in a different degree, and to fome of them it shall prove fatal.

inaurious ent dering a course of inc

conversite nor alles on allestants reared

the cure, but endangar an hemorelinger

138 Of the Treatment

OF THE TREATMENT OF CHANCRES.

The first caution which I shall give concerning chancres, is to keep them easy, and free from all irritation. The cure of a chancre may be greatly retarded by walking, riding, or violent exercise of any kind. These not only tend to fret the fore, but to increase the inflammation, and promote the absorption of the virus, to diffuse it more quickly over the softem, and to render the discase both more dangerous and difficult of cure.

The next caution concerns the patient's mode of living. There is no occafion for ftarving a patient during the cure of a chancre; but fome reftraint fhould be put upon his appetite. No perfon fhould indulge in wine and a luxurious diet during a courfe of mercury; otherwife he will not only retard the cure, but endanger an hemorrhage, by

of Chancres.

by keeping up too great a plethora, or fulnefs of the veffels.

An important rule with regard to the treatment of chancres is, to keep them clean. This alone would go far to prevent all the mifchief done by what are called corroding chancres. The difcharge from a wound acts as a kind of balfam, and promotes the cure; whereas the matter thrown out by a chancre is generally of a cauftic quality, and corrodes the parts with which it comes into contact. The more frequently, therefore, this matter is removed, the better.

I have often found the penis fo corroded by thefe eating chancres as to be almost deftroyed. In fuch cases I order the fores to be washed feveral times a day with milk and water a little warm, applied by means of a fyringe; and, when washed, to be filled with dry lint. After the lint has stayed in for some hours, and has become moist by absorbing the matter, I order it to be taken out, the fores again washed, and the lint to be applied as before. By this treatment,

Of the Treatment

140

ment, and the use of mercury, I have always been able to stop the progress of any corroding chancre that came under my care, and I have reason to think it always might be done.

To a patient who has got a chancre, my firft advice is, to keep it clean. This he can eafily do by means of a fyringe, or a rag dipped in lukewarm water. The part may afterwards be dried by preffing it gently with a foft rag. I never apply any healing falve to a chancre; it will always heal of itfelf, provided a fufficient quantity of mercury is thrown into the fyftem. Should it be healed by any other means, the confequences might be dangerous,

When the chancres are dried up fuddenly, there is always reafon to dread fome bad confequences. Inftead of fkinning over the chancre, and making the patient believe he is cured, a practice but too common, I generally endeavour to keep it open, efpecially when it feems difpofed to heal quickly. I think it is fafer practice not to ufe any efcharotics,

as

of Chancres.

as they tend to heal the chancres too foon, and to excite buboes. When the chancres feem difpofed to fpread, I generally order them to be fprinkled with calomel, which is one way of throwing mercury into the fyftem.

On the very first appearance of the chancre I begin to throw in the mercury in whatever form is most agreeable to the patient. If he prefers a pill, I order him to take two grains of calcined, or of the mild muriated mercury, made into a pill with crumb of bread, evening and morning. If his mouth is not fore in a few days, he may take two pills at night, and one in the morning ; and if these do not excite fome degree of falivation, two may be taken morning and evening.

I feldom find more than four grains in the day neceffary to make the mouth fore; and, after it has been made fore, one grain or two a day will generally be fufficient to keep it fo: I fay keep it fo; for whatever boafting quacks may pretend, if the mercury does not make the mouth fore, and if the forenefs is not kept

Of the Treatment

14.2

kept up for some time, the cure is not to be depended on.

Should the pills gripe, or run off by ftool, it will be neceffary to correct them by adding the quarter of a grain of opium to each pill. If the bowels are fo tender as not to retain them even when corrected, the mercurial ointment muft be ufed in their ftead. It is fortunate for thofe who cannot take mercury by the mouth, or whofe bowels will not bear it, that it can be administered by the fkin with nearly equal effect.

The patient may begin with a dram* of the ointment every day, which is to be rubbed into the inner fide of the thigh with a warm hand before the fire. Should the fkin become inflamed and tender, the part must be changed; and if the patient is not able to rub it in fufficiently himfelf, he must employ fome other perfon to do it for him. The quantity of ointment may be gradually increased to two drams a day;

* In the apothecary's ounce there are eight drams.

one

of Chancres.

143

one half to be used at night, and the other in the morning.

It is impoffible to afcertain beforehand the exact quantity of ointment that will be neceffary to perform a cure. It ought, however, to be continued till the fymptoms difappear, and for fome time longer, as it is better to go a little beyond the mark than to leave any remains of the diforder in the fyftem. It is feldom we can truft to fewer than thirty or forty drams; and, in many cafes, double that number will be neceffary before the fymptoms difappear.

Though the mouth ought to be kept tender for fome time, it is not the fore mouth that cures the difeafe; that is only a mark of the fyftem's being impregnated with the medicine. Under thefe circumftances, if the fymptoms difappear, we have reafon to conclude that the patient is cured; but, for the greater fecurity, the medicines ought always to be perfifted in for fome time longer.

Though

Of the Phymofis

Though a chancre will generally produce a pox, yet, if the preceding courfe is duly perfifted in, this will feldom be the cafe; at leaft I have feen few inftances of its having happened. I muft therefore conclude, that when a pox is the confequence of a chancre, it is, generally fpeaking, either the fault of the patient, or of his phyfician; as this dreadful malady may, in moft cafes, be prevented by proper medicines, duly perfifted in, during, what I call, the chancred ftate. Improper treatment, or neglect, during this period of the difeafe, does moft of the mifchief.

OF THE PHYMOSIS AND PARAPHYMOSIS.

When the forefkin is fo contracted, that the glans cannot be uncovered, the difeafe is called a phymofis; and, when the contraction is formed behind the glans,

144

and Paraphymofis.

glans, fo as the fkin cannot be brought forward, it goes by the name of a paraphymofis : Though, generally speaking, thefe fymptoms accompany a venereal taint, yet they may both exift where there is no infection of that kind; but, when this is the cafe, they are not fo dangerous.

I have feen the phymofis in fuch a degree, where there was not the leaft fymptom of infection, that it was neceffary to lay open the prepuce, to enable the patient to pass his urine. This patient had fymptoms of the gravel, and fuch a continual itching in the point of his penis, that he could not refrain from rubbing it. This feemed to be the caufe of the contraction, which was fo great, that he could not pass one drop of water without using a knitting-needle to remove the fœculent matter that ftopped up the paffage. vnoon vidoid as on

These parts are so differently formed, in different men, that fome may be faid to have a natural phymofis, while others have

K

145

Of the Phymofis 146

have the reverfe. I have feen the foreskin so long, that above three inches of it were amputated, in order to uncover the glans; in others, the glans never is covered, but remains exposed during life. Neither of these is attended with any confiderable degree of inconvenience, unlefs in a difeafed state. When inflammation occurs, in fuch a construction of the parts, strictures are more likely to be formed, and are likewife with more difficulty removed, than in patients where the prepuce moves eafily over the glans.

There is a species of phymosis, owing to construction, which I have found it neceffary to remove, though not accompanied with any difeafe : I mean, where the frenum adheres to the glans all the way to the mouth of the urethra. This not only impedes the bufinefs of generation, but, when difeafe takes place, it proves highly inconvenient, as the fimple operation of feparating it from the glans cannot then be performed, on account of the inflammation and fwelling : Nor

SNAR 5

and Paraphymofis.

147

Nor can the glans be completely uncovered while this adhesion remains.

Cafes of paraphymofis likewife occur without infection. A feeble old man had drawn back the prepuce behind the glans, and not being able to return it, was fuffered to remain in this fituation for above a week, though daily vifited by a country furgeon. Notwithftanding a confiderable degree of inflammation and fwelling had taken place, I was able to remove the complaint, without an incifion, in lefs than a quarter of an hour. Had the ftricture continued much longer, a mortification muft have enfued ; yet the patient was never apprized of his danger*.

I have known some young men bring on a violent paraphymofis by their own

* Boys frequently bring on a diforder fimilar to this by flipping rings over the glans: Not being able to bring them back, a violent inflammation enfues, which cannot be removed, unlefs the ring is cut or broken, a thing not eafily effected when it is deep funk in the flefh. The boy, either from fear or fhame, is generally deterred from making his fituation known till the cafe becomes extremely dangerous.

K 2

improper

148 Of the Phymofis

improper conduct. One who had pulled back the fkin, and kept it there till it could not be returned without making incifions on both fides, faid he did it on purpofe to keep the glans cool. In this cafe, though the ftricture was removed, yet the glans was never completely covered, and the forefkin remained thickened, which, in all probability, will be the cafe during the patient's life.

Though every method fhould be ufed to keep the glans clean by injections, and cool by fomentations, poultices, &c. yet no attempt fhould be made to draw the fkin forcibly back, till the inflammation has abated; otherwife, in all probability, a ftricture will be formed behind the glans, which will be more dangerous and difficult to remove than the former.

A phymofis frequently occurs in gonorrhœa; but the moft dangerous is that which arifes from a chancre concealed under the prepuce. This, if neglected, will not only keep up the inflammation and thickening of the prepuce, but

and Paraphymofis.

149

fue.

but will corrode the glans, and even the body of the penis, fo as totally to deftroy the powers of generation, and of connubial enjoyment.

As a phymofis from a venereal caufe is always accompanied with inflammation, our great aim must be to remove that, or to prevent its running too high. To effect these important purposes, the patient ought to avoid all violent exertions, to live temperate, or rather low, to bleed, and use cooling purges, with emollient applications to the parts affected. The genitals should be fuspended in a proper bandage, and the penis frequently foaked in warm milk and water : The glans ought likewife to be cleaned by throwing up fome milk and water with a fyringe between it and the prepuce feveral times a day.

Where thefe things are duly perfifted in, the inflammation may generally be kept under, and in time removed; but if neglected, and the inflammation fuffered to run on, much mifchief may en-

к 3

Of the Phymofis

fue. Most of the cases which have come under my eye, where the penis was materially injured, belonged to this class, and the injury had been occasioned either by the improper conduct of the patient, or the inattention of those who had the care of him.

A man of an inflammatory habit, and very irregular in his mode of living, while afflicted with a virulent gonorrhœa, went to a feast in the country, where fome athletic games were celebrated: He excelled in running, wreftling, and playing at foot-ball. Not contented with coming off conqueror at all of thefe, he must likewife be the hero of the bottle, to accomplifh which he fat up all night, and, according to the vulgar phrafe, laid all his companions under The confequence was a viothe table. lent inflammation, which did great injury to the parts, and had nearly coft him his life.

For the confequences of fuch conduct, men have themfelves only to blame: But

150

and Paraphymofis.

But fometimes the Faculty are in fault. A few days ago I attended an operation, which evinced the danger of fuffering chancres to lie concealed under the prepuce. A young man, who had been eight months under the care of a furgeon, and, during all that time, had been fwallowing mercury for the cure of a phymofis, was fo far from getting better, that he grew daily worfe. Night and day he was racked with extreme pain, till at length, worn down to a fhadow, he was advifed to apply to me.

Convinced that his pain was occafioned by concealed chancres, I defired my fon to lay open the prepuce to the very bottom of the glans, when all that appeared of this part of the penis was about the fize of a common pea. The patient in lefs than a fortnight, without taking one grain of mercury, was perfectly well. Had this operation not been performed, the young man must have been totally deprived of his virility, K4 and

Of the Phymofis

and probably of his life. This is not the only time I have feen the operation attended with equal fuccefs.

Whenever a patient finds a phymofis prove obftinate, and is tortured with pain, he has reafon to fufpect that fome bad work is going on under the prepuce. It is then time to take further advice; and, if an incifion is recommended by a man of experience and obfervation, it ought to be performed without delay. I am no friend to operations where they can be avoided; but in fuch cafes delays are dangerous.

I am inclined to think, if due attention were paid to fomentations, poultices, emollient injections, &c. incifions would feldom be neceffary; but people are very apt to neglect things that are in their own power, and truft to medicine, which they think poffeffes a fpecific virtue to remove this complaint, under whatever form it may appear. This, however, is a great miftake: The parts

152

and Paraphymofis.

parts of generation are often destroyed where immense quantities of mercury have been taken.

If, after all endeavours, the prepuce cannot be drawn back, and if livid-coloured fpots fhould appear on the outfide, the forefkin fhould be immediately cut afunder, and the ulcers laid open. Many people think the very name of an incifion implies mutilation; in this cafe however mutilation feldom takes place, but from the neglect of incifions.

The paraphymofis, during the ftate of inflammation, muft be, in all refpects, treated as the phymofis. The prepuce muft, if poffible, be brought over the glans, by pulling it forward with the hand, and, at the fame time, compreffing the glans, and puffing it backwards with the fingers. This operation will be greatly affifted by the ufe of fome oil, foft liniment, or cloths dipped in cold water.

To leffen the inflammation, low diet, bleeding, foft poultices, and emollient fomen-

Of the Phymofis

fomentations, are to be used in the same manner as for the phymofis. In both cases I have always experienced the greatest advantage from the application of leeches: Nor do I recollect to have seen any bad confequences from them.

Should all attempts to bring the forefkin over the glans fail, and there is danger of a mortification taking place, it will be neceffary to make incifions quite through the folds of the prepuce, in order to prevent a ftrangulation and confequent mortification of the part. In fome cafes of ftrangulation, the glans abfolutely drops off, and the patient is relieved by an effort of nature without an operation.

I am inclined to think that moft, if not all, the baneful confequences arifing from the paraphymofis, might be prevented by a fufficient attention to the difeafe in its first stages. Were the patient careful to avoid cold, hard drinking, and violent exertions, during the inflammatory state, he would feldom have

and Paraphymofis.

have occafion to regret the mangling and maiming which may afterwards be neceffary to fave his life.

I have dwelt the longer on these fymptoms, because they are rather slightly passed over by most writers on this subject; and likewise because I have seen more mischief occasioned by neglecting them, than any other symptoms of the venereal disease. These occur in the early stages of the disorder; and the novice in the venereal practice fuffers them to run on till they become not only more than a match for his skill, but sometimes sufficiently formidable even to the most experienced veteran of the Faculty.

It is neceffary to obferve, that where fymptoms of fyphilis, or pox, prevail, which is generally the cafe both in the phymofis and paraphymofis, it will be proper to administer mercury in the fame manner as is recommended under the treatment of Chancre,

CHAP.

CHAP. V.

OF THE INSTRUMENTS OF CURE.

MANY medicines have been recommended in the cure of lues venerea, fome of which have been deemed fpecifics : but none of them, except mercury, is entitled to that appellation, or has ftood the teft of time. This medicine may be truly called a fpecific. When duly adminiftered in the lues venerea, it will be found almost infallible. When mercury fails in making a cure, it is either owing to its being badly prepared, or improperly administered. A cure is not to be expected from the use of mercury,

cury, after the parts necessary for carrying on the functions of life have been destroyed. These cannot be restored by mercury, and the patient must die. I have been confulted for a man, the half of whole face was eaten away by the pox, and part of the brain laid bare. No one would blame mercury if it did not fucceed in fuch a cafe. You bemait

When, by repeated poxes, the constitution has been destroyed, and the powers of life exhaufted, mercury cannot be expected to reftore them; but while there is a conftitution to work upon, this medicine will do wonders. I have known it fucceed even where a confumption, arifing from a venereal taint, had made great progrefs; and Mr. Bell fays, he has feen the afthma, rheumatifm, epilepfy, and lunacy itfelf, when induced by the venereal taint, yield to mercury. If moit and the

It is now a common practice to administer mercury as an alterative. This manner of taking mercury must meet the

9

the wifnes of moft patients; but, to use an old faying, there is reason to fear "it is fhutting the door while the thief " remains in the house." It is a pleafant thing for a man to hear that he may go about his business, may eat and drink what he pleases, go abroad in all weathers, and be radically cured of a confirmed pox.

The delicate beau, who would not, for the world, have his breath fmell, will grafp at a method of cure without affecting the mouth. Such a method may fucceed now and then, but I would not advife any one to truft to it. Till the mouth is affected, we can never be certain that the mercury has entered the fyftem; and, unlefs the fyftem is faturated, the effects are feldom permanent.

I do not mean to recommend the old practice of exhibiting mercury, fo as to raife a violent falivation. This was productive of many bad confequences, and is by no means neceffary. All the purpofes of mercury may be anfwered in a much

much milder way : I mean by a gentle falivation; or a moderate degree of forenefs of the mouth being kept up for a confiderable length of time.

If man could keep a medium, he would be perfect; but this is not in his nature: He flies from one extreme to another, and is equally wrong in both. This has been flrictly the cafe with regard to the exhibition of mercury. Many conflictutions have been ruined by pufning it too far; and now effects equally hurtful are produced from its being too fparingly adminiftered. We are, therefore, to follow a middle courfe, and, if poflible, to avoid the bad confequences arifing from either of the extremes.

All attempts to afcertain the precife mode of operation of mercury, in the cure of lues venerea, have hitherto proved abortive: Nor would it be of much importance were it known. To establish the character of a medicine, it is sufficient to know, that, exhibited in a given quantity

quantity for a certain length of time, it will remove a diforder, which, without it, would prove deftructive to the patient.

There is no ftandard by which we can fix the exact quantity of mercury neceffary for effecting a cure. The difference of conftitutions is fuch, that what will cure in one cafe, will not be fufficient in another; befides, there are many other circumftances, as age, fex, climate, fituation in life, and fuch like, that muft be taken into confideration in the adminiftration of mercury.

Mercury is, notwithstanding, the most certain medicine with which we are acquainted. Even the bark is not fo fure to fucceed in intermitting fevers as mercury in the cure of the venereal difease : But the fuccess of both depends on the mode of exhibition. Bark may be taken for a twelvemonth without curing an ague; yet the same quantity, taken in the course of one month, will remove the difease.

The

The fame rule holds with regard to mercury: Its effects cannot be effimated by the quantity given, without attending to the time in which it is administered. Indeed this rule applies to most medicines. If the patient begins with small doses, even of poisons, he may use them till they lose their effect, so far as hardly to have any influence on the constitution.

Mercury, as a mineral, or taken in its crude ftate, is almost inert: If it acts at all as a medicine, in this ftate, its action depends chiefly on its weight and fluidity. Its virtues, as a medicine, must therefore depend on the modes of preparing it. These, indeed, are manifold; but, as my practice is confined to a very few, I shall only take notice of them, and shall add some observations relative to the modes of preparing, and of administering them in the different stages of the diforder.

The preparations of mercury chiefly employed by me are, the ointment, the calcined mercury, the mild muriated

L

mercury,

mercury, the calomel, and the corrofive fublimate: But, as I do not mean to inftruct my readers in the chymical proceffes for preparing medicines, but to recommend those already prepared, all I have to observe is, that they fhould be careful to purchase them from men of reputation, as no art affords more opportunities of sophiftication than chymistry.

Even the crude mercury is feldom to be obtained pure. It poffeffes the power of diffolving other metals, and keeping them fufpended; for which reafon it ought always to be purified before it is prepared into any form of medicine: But, fuppofing the mercury to be pure, even the most fimple preparation of it is apt to be improperly made. Both the common pill and the ointment are prepared merely by trituration; but, as their whole virtue depends on the complete feparation of the globules, unlefs the trituration is continued for a very confiderable

derable length of time, the medicine is good for nothing*.

Though the mercurial ointment poffeffes fome advantages over any other preparation of mercury; yet the mode of applying it is fo troublefome and difagreeable, that most patients with to avoid it. No other mode of application, however, has yet been thought of, which effectually answers the fame purpose. For this reason we must continue the use of the ointment, till time or observation shall discover a better mode of throwing mercury into the system.

One of the greatest inconveniences attending the administration of mercury is the effect it often has on the stomach and bowels. The bowels of many patients are quite unable to bear the mercury in such quantity as is necessary to cure the difease. Indeed, when mercury

* I am convinced that no mode of preparing mercury is preferable to fimple trituration; but, to feparate the particles of this mineral fufficiently by trituration, would require more labour than, I fear, any chymist will be disposed to bestow upon it.

L 2

runs

runs off by ftool, it is very apt to difappoint the expectations of the phyfician; and the quantity of opium neceffary to correct this tendency is often fo great as to render the patient ftupid and uncomfortable. Mercury will, no doubt, fometimes affect the bowels, even when used externally; but this is not near fo apt to happen as when the medicine is taken by the mouth.

Though the mercurial ointment has fome advantages, and will fucceed in most common cases, yet, in obstinate venereal affections, I never trust to it alone. I have feen nodes of long ftanding yield to the calcined mercury, after an immense quantity of the ointment had been applied without any apparent benefit. A patient, who had loft a great part of the penis, told me, that, by the advice of an eminent phyfician, he had used above fixty drams of mercurial ointment without any benefit ; yet this gentleman was perfectly cured by the corrofive fublimate, accompanied with the Lifbon

Lisbon diet drink, in less than fix weeks, and continues well to this day.

Though the corrofive fublimate poffeffes great powers as a medicine, it is not fo much in ufe as formerly. The tafte is highly difgufting, and it is rather hurtful to the ftomach and bowels. Where thefe effects can be obviated, it is an excellent medicine, particularly in venereal affections of the fkin. The beft way to prevent its hurting the ftomach or bowels is, to accompany its ufe with fome foft decoction made of farinaceous fubftances, as the decoction of farfaparilla, or what is called the Lifbon diet drink.

The moft common preparation of mercury now in ufe, for the cure of the venereal difeafe, is calomel. Though inferior to the calcined or the muriated mercury, yet, in common cafes, it feldom fails to perform a cure. Being perfectly infipid, it excites no naufea, and may be given, even to infants, with great fafety. As it is a cheap medicine, L_3 there

there is lefs danger of its being adulte. rated than those which are ten times the value. It does not however follow, that calomel is never adulterated, though it might be imprudent here to mention the modes in which it is done.

I know no fyphilitic taint that will not yield to one or other of these preparations, when applied in due time; but there are some auxiliaries, which, though they will not cure the disease, may nevertheless be of use, as either aiding the operation of the grand specific, or preventing its doing injury to the stomach and bowels. The chief of these are, antimony, guiacum, farsaparilla, mezereon, and opium.

Guiacum has been highly extolled for the cure of lues venerea; but, fince the powers of mercury were better known, it has loft much of its reputation, and is now ufed chiefly as an ingredient in the Lifbon diet drink. Some pretend to have had experience of its good effects in ulcers and blotches of the fkin; but never

never having used it alone, I cannot vouch for its effects; nor would I advise any one to trust to it for a cure, unless when accompanied with mercury.

Sarfaparilla has also been faid to have cured the venereal difease. It is given in powder, extract, and decoction. The last of these is the most common form in which it is administered, and is generally found to answer the best. I will not affert that it has any confiderable effect on the cure of lues venerea, but I think it is friendly to the ftomach and bowels; and fome think it proves ferviceable where mercury is found to have too great a tendency to run off by the mouth.

Of mezereon I can say little, never having used it but in combination with the two former articles. It is, however, an active, pungent medicine; and, when combined with things of a milder nature, may, no doubt, have its ufe. The root and bark are both employed, especially the

L 4

the latter, which is by far the moft active part*. It is believed to have entered into the composition of Dr. Kennedy's Decoction, which is now fupposed to have been nearly the fame as the Lisbon diet drink; to which, judging from its effects, I should think a little mercury, under some form, had been added.

In a decoction which I have long ufed, as an accompaniment to mercury, all thefe ingredients are combined, and I think form a better medicine than can be extracted from any one of them feparately. I have occafionally ufed antimony in the crude ftate; but, as this gives the decoction a very dirty appearance, of late I have added to each quart of the decoction a tea-fpoonful of the antimonial wine, more or lefs, as the patient's ftomach could bear.

Opium has likewife been recommended as an aid to mercury, in the cure of

* A decoction of the bark is faid to have proved fuccefsful in the cure of ulcers in the throat.

lues

C

tues venerea, and fome have gone fo far as to fay, that it poffeffes powers as an antifyphilitic. I have not, however, been able to difcover them : All the ufe I have ever found in opium was from its fedative effect in preventing the mercury from running off by the bowels. When the bowels are too irritable to retain mercury, it will not cure the difeafe. In this cafe opium may act as an auxiliary, by detaining the mercury in the fyftem,

OF THE PROPER REGIMEN DURING A COURSE OF MER-CURY.

The fuccels of mercury is often fruftrated by an improper regimen. Few men have fufficient refolution to break off their former habits of living while under a courfe of mercury. They will take the medicine, but cannot refrain from their ufual luxuries. I have often feen the cure protracted to twice the ufual

170 Of the proper Regimen during

usual time, for which no other reason could be assigned but the patient's luxurious manner of living.

As any one ftimulus may counteract another, why may not the ftimulus of wine counteract that of mercury? I do not mean that a patient, under a course of mercury, is to live too low, neither do I approve of very copious evacuations prior to the patient's entering on fuch a courfe; nor indeed of any at all, provided the patient is not of a full or inflammatory habit. When that is the cafe, bleeding and purging may be neceffary, as well as other evacuations. As far as my recollection goes, I think the cure of lues venerea goes on more flowly in fat than in lean patients.

Though the patient is not to be ftarved under a course of mercury, yet there are some things that will disagree with the stomach, and ought, therefore, not to be used: For example, all raw vegetables, and whatever is apt to turn sour

10

a Course of Mercury. 174

or rancid on the ftomach, ought to be avoided. When the mercury is rubbed in, these cautions are less necessary; but at all times crude, acid vegetables, used freely, are injurious to the stomach and bowels.

Few things are more injurious to a patient, under a course of mercury, than exposure to cold. In a mild climate, I should think there was no occasion for any confinement under a course of mercury; but with us, who have all the feafons in the course of a few days, and often even in one day, this is a matter of the greatest importance. Patients get well under every kind of treatment, but circumstances of a very untoward nature are often occafioned by cold. I am fully convinced that one half of the medicine generally used for curing the lues venerea. would fucceed, were patients confined to the house during a course of mercury*.

• I am fufficiently aware that many patients cannot keep the houle while they are using mercury for curing the

It

172 Of the proper Regimen during

It has already been observed that one of the most disagreeable effects of mercury is its tendency to run off by the bowels. No doubt this may be, in fome measure, corrected by opium; but as few patients like to take that drug, I would again beg leave to recommend a due attention to warmth. While a fufficient degree of perspiration is kept up, mercury will feldom fall on the bowels. No fooner, however, is this evacuation checked, than the bowels are affected. All the patient's food and drink ought to be a little warm, and rather of eafy digestion. When I recommend warmth, I do not mean that the patient is to be kept in a profuse sweat : this, instead of promoting, would retard the cure, and weaken the patient to no purpole.

the lues venerea; but thefe patients muft lay their account with many inconveniences, and those fometimes of a very ferious nature. Indeed most of the bad confequences, imputed to mercury, are, in my opinion, owing to taking cold. Some speculative writers have thought otherwise; but a long feries of observation has convinced me that fluxes, fevers, and even madness, may be produced by cold under a course of mercury.

Few

a Course of Mercury. 173

Few things are of more importance, during a courfe of mercury, than to regulate the patient's clothing. If linen is worn next the fkin, it is not only cold and chilly, but, when moiftened by the perfpiration, it becomes damp; and the moifture is taken up by the abforbent veffels which open on the fkin. It would be a good rule, if every patient labouring under lues venerea were to wear flannel next the fkin during the whole time of the cure.

It is not only neceffary, during a courfe of mercury, to avoid every thing that is highly ftimulating, as hot fpices, high-feafoned difhes, and fuch like; but alfo all violent exertions of bodily ftrength, as running, wreftling, hard riding, &c.: nor is tranquillity of mind lefs neceffary. All the bodily functions may be difordered by violent paffions; and when that is the cafe, the moft powerful medicines will not have their proper effects on the fyftem.

Of Buboes.

174

OF BUBOES.

Buboes may arife from different caufes; but we mean only to treat of the venereal bubo: this is generally feated in the groin, and is attended with fwelling, pain, and inflammation of the part. The true fyphilitic bubo is commonly preceded by a chancre on the glans or prepuce, though a chancre is not neceffary to the production of a bubo: it is fometimes, though feldom, the first fymptom after impure coition. The bubo is generally fingle, though fometimes both groins are at once affected.

There is no occasion to defcribe the whole abforbent fystem to explain the theory of buboes. It is sufficient to fay, that every part of the body, both external and internal, is replenished with abforbent vessels, whose open mouths take up more or less of every fluid that is applied

Of Buboes.

applied to them. These vessels carry the venereal poison into the fystem, and ferve likewife to convey its antidote.

Whether the bubo arifes from an immediate abforption, without any previous local eruption, or from an abforption from chancres, or a virulent gonorrhœa, the fymptoms are nearly the fame. Some, indeed, fuppofe that the bubo may arife from the poifon being conveyed from the mafs of blood, when univerfally tainted with the infection; but this opinion is by no means well founded. From whatever caufe buboes proceed, they commonly hold the following progrefs:

A fmall hard tumor is felt in one or both groins, accompanied with fome degree of pain, though not acute; this tumor gradually increafes, till it has arrived at maturity. When matter begins to be formed, the bubo becomes very painful, and fometimes excites a flight degree of fever, which fubfides when the

Of Buboes.

the fuppuration of the bubo is completed. The fize of buboes at the time of their fuppuration is very different; fome of them are not larger than a walnut, while others exceed the bulk of an hen's egg. The fuppuration of the bubo will be quick, if it is attended with much pain; but, if not accompanied with great pain, its progrefs will be flow.

Buboes, in their first stage, may generally be difperfed; by which much trouble, pain, and inconvenience to the patient will be prevented. But this method of treatment is, by fome, believed to be dangerous: they suppose that a bubo is an effort of nature to carry off what they call the morbific matter of the difeafe; and that, by difcuffing it, the venereal poifon is repelled, and thrown into the system. On this suppofition, it was formerly deemed good practice always to promote suppuration; and bring the bubo to discharge matter as foon as possible. But this practice is not founded on found reafoning, and is by

176

Of Bubses.

177

by the more enlightened practitioners rejected.

In fome of the most obstinate venereal cafes which have fallen under my observation, the buboes have suppurated, and fometimes in succession; but I could never perceive that the suppuration tended to promote the cure, or to render mercury less necessary. Besides, the fores, occasioned by the breaking or laying open of the buboes, prove often extremely troubless and difficult of cure. For these reasons, I always, in the first instance, attempt the dispersion of a bubo.

To effect this purpole, evacuants are in the first place to be used, as bleeding, purging, vomiting, &cc. I have known one brisk purge carry off a bubo*, and local bleeding has often had the same

* When a bubo difappears in a few days, the quack imputes it to his great fkill; and when it proves obflinate, which will happen under the beft treatment, the phyfician is blamed, when he is not in fault. Random cures often eftablifh the reputation of medicines which poffefs no real virtues, and fill the pockets of pretenders to phyfic, who are totally ignorant of that fcience.

effect.

Of Buboes.

effect. This may be done by cupping or leeches : I generally prefer the latter. The fores, indeed, occafioned by the bite, are fometimes flow in healing; but this is a flight inconvenience, when compared to the advantages derived from the bleeding. In full and inflammatory habits, the patient may lofe blood from the arm; but, in general, local bleeding fucceeds better. Blood, taken from or near the part affected, will relieve the patient more, while it weakens him lefs, than a much greater quantity taken from the general mafs.

Some local applications ought to accompany the bleeding and purging, which are to be repeated according to circumftances. I generally use repellent poultices, mixed with Goulard's extract, or the fugar of lead; though fome prefer the following ointment, as being lefs troublefome:

Take of mercurial ointment, one ounce;

Goulard's extract, fifty drops;

I

Powder

Of Buboes.

Powder of opium, one fcruple: mix them together according to art.

A little of this ointment may be rubbed on or near to the part affected, feveral times a day.

While thefe attempts are making to difperfe the bubo, the patient muft ufe, an abftemious regimen, avoiding all ftrong and fermented liquors; alfo food of a heating or ftimulating nature. The body muft be kept gently open, and all violent exertions are to be avoided, as riding, running, wreftling, and fuch-like. This rule is of more importance than is generally imagined, as mufcular motion of every kind tends to increafe inflammation.

During these attempts to disperse the bubo, the use of mercury is not to be omitted: it may be administered nearly in the same manner as for the chancre; only, that in this case some prefer the ointment to every other preparation of mercury. Their reason for giving it the preference is, that it can be applied M 2 near

near to the parts affected, and in fuch a manner as to be taken up by those lymphatic veffels which carry it immediately to the difeafed glands*.

If the means used for difperfing the bubo should not succeed, and the inflammatory symptoms run high, so that the suppuration seems unavoidable, they should be difcontinued, and proper medicines applied for promoting the suppuration. For this purpose, emollient fomentations and ripening poultices are proper: these may be softened with sweet oil or fresh butter, and applied to the bubo evening and morning. If it be found necessary to hasten the suppu-

* The quantity of mercury neceffary for the refolution of a bubo will be in proportion to its obfinacy; but care must be taken not to hurt the conflictation. Mr. Hunter recommends half a dram of mercurial ointment, made with equal parts of quickfilver and hog's-lard, to be ufed every night. If the mouth is not affected in fix or eight days, and the gland does not readily refolve, two feruples, or a dram, may be applied every night; and if there be no amendment, more must be rubbed in : in flort, if the reduction proves obflinate, the mercury must be pushed as far as can be done without raifing a violent falivation.

ration,

180

ration, raw onions may be bruised, and

181

fpread on the poultice.

To promote the fuppuration, the patient may indulge in a more nourifhing diet, and drink a moderate quantity of wine. If the pain be very great, to alleviate the irritation, and procure reft, he may take from half a grain to a grain of opium in a pill at bed-time. This will likewife tend to haften the formation of matter, and fhorten the inflammatory ftage.

When the bubo has arrived at maturity, and matter is formed, the common practice is to open the abfcefs with a lancet, or by means of cauftic; but it often happens, when the bubo is opened by thefe methods, that it is not perfectly ripe; but when Nature is left to make the opening in her own way, it always happens when it ought, and generally heals much fooner, and with lefs inconvenience, than when opened either by incifion or cauftic.

M 3

As

As foon as the abfcefs is broken, the patient ought gently to prefs out the matter, endeavouring, at the fame time, to enlarge the orifice. If the difcharge is thick, and the fuppuration has not been tedious, there will be every reafon to expect that the abfcefs will foon heal; but if the fore difcharges a thin fharp ichor of a brownifh colour, and its lips are ragged, and of a loofe, flabby appearance, the cure will prove both tedious and troublefome.

After fqueezing out the matter, a little of any mild ointment may be applied to the fore, on a bit of lint or foft rag, and the whole covered with a foft poultice. This may be renewed twice a day, preffing out the matter very gently before it is applied. The fore ought to be kept clean by wafhing it, every time the poultice is renewed, with milk and water a little warm. The time that may be neceffary for healing the bubo cannot be afcertained, as it depends

pends entirely on the patient's constitution.

It fometimes happens, after feveral weeks trial of the above method of treatment, that the fores grow worfe, and the patient's health and ftrength decline. In this cafe it will be neceffary to difcontinue the mercury, and to put the patient on a light and nourifhing diet, with an allowance of three or four glaffes of found red port wine in the courfe of the day. The bark must also be taken in as large quantities as the ftomach will bear it.

I have feen a patient fo much weakened by the ufe of mercury, that he was not able to walk, or even to ftand; yet, by going into the country, living on a light nourifhing diet, and drinking the decoction of farfaparilla, with equal parts of new milk, he got well in a few weeks. If any fymptoms of the diforder remain after this courfe, it will be neceffary to refume the ufe of the grand M 4 fpecific,

fpecific, mercury, as foon as the patient is able to bear it.

Though mischief is, no doubt, done by pushing the mercury too far, yet I am fully perfuaded that ten times more proceeds from leaving it off too foon. The patient tires of taking medicine, and the doctor, willing to indulge him, gives him permission to defiss before the business is completed. Of this, I am forry to fay, one meets with too many proofs to question the fact.

OF VENEREAL ULCERS.

A venereal ulcer may appear on any part of the body, and is a fure fign that the poilon has pervaded and infected every part of the fystem. These ulcers are usually preceded by blotches, which appear first about the roots of the hair, or on the forehead, where they go by the

the name of a corona veneris. They gradually fpread all over the body, and are attended with itching and fome degree of pain. A venereal ulcer, though not very painful, quickly becomes deep, and even reaches the bone, which it renders foul. It difcharges a thin, f α tid, corrofive matter; and cannot be cured but by a complete and well-conducted courfe of mercury.

It is of importance to diffinguish the venereal from the common ulcer, as mistakes in this matter may have ferious confequences, both with regard to the character of patients, and the method of cure. If the patient has reafon to fuspect that the ulcer may be venereal; if its margin be hard, the furrounding fkin preternaturally red, and the bottom covered with a white flough, there is ground to believe it is venereal. But the most certain conclusion may be drawn from the use of mercury : if the ulcer either appears, or grows worfe during the use of mercury, it is probably

bly not venereal; but if it gets better under a proper courfe of mercury, there is little doubt of its belonging to that clafs.

Though a chancre, which is a venereal ulcer, generally appears on the genitals, yet those ulcers which proceed from a contaminated ftate of the whole fyftem, feldom affect the parts of generation : indeed, there is no part of the furface of the body where they occur fo feldom. This clearly proves, what we have before afferted, that the chancre is a local affection, and affords no proof that the fystem is contaminated. Almost every chancre may be traced to a local application of the venereal poifon; and when the poifon can be arrefted in its progrefs, the fystem will not be generally affected.

Though venereal ulcers are often preceded by blotches, yet this is not always the cafe: fometimes they come without any previous eruption, and at other times a number of fmall pimples rife

rife upon the fkin, previous to the appearance of an ulcer. Nor is it uncommon for a flight degree of itchinefs only to be felt on the part, before the ulcer is perceived.

Venereal ulcers are generally pretty tractable, and heal almost as foon as other fores, unless there is fome fault in the patient's constitution. When this is the cafe, they often prove very obstinate; and fometimes even bid defiance to the great antidote, mercury. The habits, where venereal ulcers prove most obstinate, are the forofulous, and perfons deeply affected with the fourvy. As both these habits are very common in this country, it is no wonder that yenereal complaints should fo often prove tedious, and difficult to cure.

There feems to be fome affinity between the pox and fcrofula, that has not yet been defined : where the fystem is deeply affected by the latter, the former will always be found obstinate. I have known even a bubo, in such a habit, continue

continue for years before it could be eured, notwithstanding the liberal use of mercury; and fometimes ulcers, which feem to rife from a venereal taint, and will not yield to mercury, may be cured by fea-bathing, which is almost a specific in fcrofula.

Venereal ulcers often affect the throat. Sometimes an ulcer in this part is the firft fymptom of the difeafe; and, being miftaken for a common fore troat, it is often improperly treated. The ulcer generally makes its appearance on the glands called *amygdalæ*, from their refemblance to almonds, with an eryfipelatous or reddifh colour in the parts adjacent, and a buffy colour at the bottom. It is not, however, confined to thefe glands, but fometimes attacks the *uvula*, tonfils, roof of the mouth, and other adjacent parts.

It is of the greateft importance to be early acquainted with the nature of these ulcers, as they often spread rapidly; and, if not checked by mercury, they 5 will

188

will corrode the parts on which they fix, and deftroy the organs of deglutition. Where there is the leaft reafon to fufpect that ulcers of the throat may proceed from a venereal taint, the patient ought immediately to have recourfe to the beft advice.

The first step towards the cure of an ulcer in the throat is, to afcertain its cause. One often meets with ulcerous throats in married women, which have been under the care of the family apothecary for many months, without any progress having been made towards a cure; the attendant either not suspecting the real cause of the complaint, or not daring to enquire into it. The hufband, who takes care to get cured himfelf, and leaves his wife to find out her diforder, and to get cured as she can, is at once cruel and unjust.

A venereal ulcer fometimes affects the womb. This too is apt to be miftaken, and treated as a cancer. As it cannot be examined, like the fore throat, the beft

beft and fafeft way is to confider it as venereal, and to treat it accordingly. If it fhould not yield to mercury and its accompaniments, the caufe becomes doubtful. I would then recommend fea-bathing, or the waters of BAREGES, as most likely to perform a cure.

In whatever part of the body a venereal ulcer appears, its cure muft be attempted by mercury. Where this fails, there is reafon to fufpect either that the ulcer is not truly venereal, or that it has affumed a different character, and requires a different mode of treatment. In this cafe, the patient's ftrength muft be reftored by nourifhing diet and generous wines. The ufe of tonic medicines, as the bark and fteel, will likewife be proper; and, above all, I would recommend cold fea-bathing.

A variety of ointments, &c. have been recommended in the cure of venereal ulcers, but I lay no great ftrefs upon them. The chief bufinefs is to keep the fore clean, and to throw in the antidote

tidote as freely as the patient's conftitution will bear it. A lift of the most approved medicines for local application will, however, be given in the Appendix, with directions for using them.

OF VENEREAL BLOTCHES, AND OTHER AFFECTIONS OF THE SKIN.

It has been obferved, that venereal nlcers are often preceded by blotches. They, as well as the ulcer, prove that the fyftem is contaminated, and that the poifon has diffufed itfelf through the whole frame. There is no part of the body exempt from their attack, though they appear more frequently on fome parts than on others. Some ingenious attempts have been made to account for this; but they are more fpecious than folid,

Though

Though blotches are fometimes a primary fymptom, yet I have more frequently found them a fecondary one, and generally the effect of cold, when the body was charged with mercury, and the difeafe not totally fubdued. The eruptions, in this cafe, have a very unfeemly appearance: but there is reafon to believe, if the difeafe were not thrown upon the fkin, that the confequences might be worfe.

A few years ago, a patient of mine, who had for fome time been under a courfe of mercury, refufed to take it any longer, becaufe it made his mouth fore, and was attended with other inconveniences : contrary to my advice, he went down to the fea-fide ; and, as it was the feafon for bathing, like many others, without any precaution, he plunged headlong into the water, and fwam about for his amufement. How often this was repeated I do not know; but, on his return to town, he came to me with a face fo covered with blotches, as hardly

hardly to refemble the human figure. As thefe had every mark of venereal blotches, I was induced to put him under a fresh course of mercury, and to continue it till they disappeared.

At prefent I have a gentleman under my care, who, during the fevere froft of last winter *, was taking mercury: I could not perfuade him to keep the house: he not only went abroad, but was very irregular in his manner of living. The confequence was, an universal eruption, or blotches all over, but particularly on the face. They are now going off by the use of mercury; but at one time they exhibited the appearance of a confluent small pox, a little after the turn, fo 'exactly, that any one, at first fight, would have supposed the patient was just recovering from that loathfome difeafe.

Wenereal blotches are not attended with much pain; they excite, however,

* 1794-5.

confidences of the cale, and

211

an itchinefs, which makes the patient reftlefs and uneafy. They often attack the points of the fingers, efpecially under the nails; and, when fuffered to proceed, a feparation takes place, and the nails as well as the cuticle fall off: indeed, whatever feparates the cuticle will take off the nails. When they attack the parts covered with hair, they not only prevent its growth, but frequently it falls off.

There are other cuticular eruptions, as the herpes, &c. which may be miftaken for the venereal, by people not accuftomed to fee thefe things. Herpetic eruptions generally appear in a circular form, from whence they get the name of ring-worms. They are broader than the venereal blotches. Befides, the herpes is more local than venereal eruptions, which often cover the greater part of the body. But they are beft known from the circumftances of the cafe, and the patient's manner of life.

Thefe,

Thefe, like other venereal affections, generally yield to a proper courfe of mercury; though fometimes it is found neceffary to call in the aid of antimony. This may either be done by administering Plummer's pill, or by adding such a quantity of the antimonial wine, or of crude antimony, to the Lisbon diet drink, as will be directed in the Appendix.

Some have fuppofed, and not without reafon, that the corrofive fublimate, in affections of the fkin, is preferable to the other preparations of mercury. In obftinate cafes, where the other mercurial medicines have failed, it has often, in my practice, fucceeded : indeed I have feldom known it to fail. It ought, however, to be administered with care; and it will be more fafe, if accompanied with the decoction of farfaparilla.

Some recommend mercurial ointment, or lotions, to be applied externally; but I am no friend either to wet or greafy N 2 appli-

applications to the fkin. When the eruptions are hot or uneafy, I treat them in the fame manner as the eryfipelas, by fprinkling them with fine flour. Should the eruption, however, prove very obftinate, an appropriated ointment may be applied, as directed in the Appendix.

OF THE VENEREAL NODE.

The venereal virus, when fuffered to remain in the fyftem, faftens at laft on the bones; and, what is very remarkable, it commonly feizes on the moft folid parts of the bones, and where they are most thinly covered with flesh, as the fhin-bones, the bones of the head, of the arm, &c. Nor is it less worthy of remark, that wherever it fixes, there it remains, and is never known to leave the part till it is destroyed, or the poison conquered.

The

The true node, which is a hard tumor rifing on a bone affected with the venereal virus, does not appear at an early period of the difeafe; but, in cafes where patients are exposed to cold, or in damp fituations, fwellings of the mufcles, ligaments, and tendons, will appear foon after the infection has been received into the fystem. These, however, are not to be confidered as genuine venereal nodes.

In the early ftage of the difeafe, a venereal node occafions little pain, and is, for that reafon, often neglected; but as the tumor increafes, fo does the pain, till it fometimes becomes quite excruciating. I had a patient, who was fo tormented with a node, that he ufed to get out of bed, almost every night, and fit for hours together with his leg immerfed in a pail of cold water. In fuch cafes, fome recommend an incifion to be made as deep as the bone for the whole length of the node; but few patients will fub-

N 3

mit

mit to this operation, and I have always fucceeded without it.

Sometimes these pains are mistaken for the rheumatism, but they may easily be distinguished : the rheumatism generally affects the joints, while the node rises in the middle of the bone. Befides, the rheumatism often changes its place, and even shifts from one joint to another; but the node, as has been already observed, is permanent.

The cure of nodes evinces the wonderful powers of mercury as a medicine. That it fhould be able to purfue the enemy into his laft retreat, and, when he has feized on the moft folid parts of the fyftem, which he is fure, if neglected, to deftroy; I fay, that, in this cafe, a few grains of mercury fhould diflodge the foe, and reftore the patient to perfect health and foundnefs, is a thing fcarcely credible.—Yet it is fo certain, that I do not recollect ever to have feen mercury fail in the cure of a node; and, even when

where the bones have become carious, and have exfoliated, the patient has received a complete cure, and has not only enjoyed perfect health himfelf, but been able to transmit a found constitution to his progeny.

In the cure of nodes, it is of the greateft importance to apply the antidote as foon as poffible; delay not only renders a greater quantity of mercury neceffary, but endangers the bone. I do not recollect to have feen a bone become carious, or an operation neceffary, where the mercury had been applied in due time and quantity.

The miftake is generally made in this way: the patient puts himfelf under what he thinks proper care; the fymptoms difappear, and he is declared to be cured. Some months, and fometimes years, afterwards, a flight pain is felt, and perhaps fome degree of fwelling appears on the fhin-bone: this is fuppofed to be rheumatic, and is of courfe N 4 neglected,

neglected, till the poifon has rendered the bone foul, and perhaps carious.

Every perfon who has had the lues venerea, ought to be on his guard with respect to the appearance of nodes; and, if he feels pain, or perceives any fwelling on those parts of the bone where nodes are known to rife, he ought to have immediate recourfe to the antidote. Some, in this cafe, prefer the ointment, and even rub it on the part affected; but this I confider as bad practice. The ointment will have the fame effect if rubbed on the found parts, and the friction is apt to hurt the difeafed one. The ointment, however, in this cafe, is not my favourite remedy; at least I never trust to it alone. I have feen great quantities of the ointment used for the difcuffion of a node with little or no apparent benefit; where pills, made of the calcined mercury, effected a complete cure. In nodes of long standing, more mercury will be neceffary than in any other fyphilitic affection.

As the true node is never an early fymptom, there is reason to suspect that it is owing either to improper treatment or neglect .- A married gentleman, either to fave his money or appearances, put himfelf under the care of an apothecary in the environs of London, who, after some months' attendance, told him he was cured. Some time after, he came to me, with a large node on one of his legs, for which I put him under a courfe of mercury. He had fent his wife into the country, to live with her relations, till he should get well; but unfortunately fhe had carried the infection along with her. Finding herfelf unwell, fhe applied to a country apothecary, who, being a mere goffip, blabbed the matter among her friends : they took the alarm, abused the husband, and had very near effected a feparation. I advifed him to bring her up to town, and put her under the fame course of medicine as himfelf. In a few months they were both

201

202

both well, and have fince had feveral fine children.

A man may have a misfortune, or be off his guard at one time or another. When this happens, and he has reafon to think, or even to fufpect, that he has injured his partner, he ought immediately to acquaint her with his fituation, and to take the fame advice for her as for himfelf; otherwife he may have reafon to repent of his conduct as long as he lives. She will impute all her future complaints to this difeafe, and will never believe that fhe has been thoroughly cured,

When the matter of the venereal difeafe falls upon the tendons, muscles, or ligaments, fo as to produce tumors, which have a refemblance to nodes, we must depend entirely on mercury for the cure; and, if ulcers should appear, they must be treated in the same manner as other venereal ulcers.

OF

Of Excrescences about the Seat. 203

OF EXCRESCENCES ABOUT THE SEAT.

We have already taken notice of those warty excressences which occur in gonorrhœa, and of their proper method of treatment: they are always local, and require only topical applications. But the fless excressences, which appear about the seat, generally mark a confirmed lues. They shew that the whole system is contaminated, and will only yield to a complete course of mercury.

Sometimes these excressences appear along with the blotches on other parts of the body; nor do they unfrequently fall into ulcers, which discharge a very offensive matter. These ulcers are not very superficial: they often run to a confiderable depth, and I have once and again seen them degenerate into fistulous fores.

These excrescences may be cut off with a knife, or eaten away by caustic; but,

204 Of Excrescences about the Seat.

but, unlefs the caufe is removed by a mercurial courfe, duly perfifted in, they will return with as much virulence as before. If once fubdued by a proper course of mercury, they are feldom known to appear again on the fame parts. But it does not follow, when the excrefcences difappear, that the poifon is eradicated : the difease will often break out again with great virulence. When this happens, recourfe must again be had to the grand specific. Whatever aid may be derived from other medicines, they are only to be confidered as auxiliaries. In this way they may have their use; but whoever trufts to them for a radical cure, in a confirmed lues, will be miferably difappointed.

When the furfaces of thefe excrefcences difcharge matter, fome employ aftringent lotions to heal them, left the matter fhould be abforbed, and diffufed over the fyftem. I am no great friend to repellents in any cafe; they are apt to deceive the patient, and to make him believe

Of Excrescences about the Seat. 205

believe he is cured, when the cafe is otherwife. But to cleanlinefs I can have no objection. It has already been recommended in the treatment of venereal ulcers; and when these excress difcharge matter, it should be frequently washed off with a piece of spunge dipped in milk and water, and dry lint applied to abforb it. When sinuous ulcers appear, they should be cleaned by injecting the milk and water with a syringe.

EFFECTS OF THE VENEREAL DISEASE ON THE EYES AND EARS.

preparing and ufing their injections, as

All the organs of fenfe are liable to be affected by the venereal difeafe, but particularly the eyes and ears. Some of the moft obstinate inflammations of the eyes that I have met with arose from a venereal taint. A repelled gonorrhœa is by some supposed to be the cause of this species of ophthalmia. But the most dangerous

206 Effects of the Venereal Difease

dangerous affection of the eyes is that which proceeds from a confirmed lues. This, though not attended with much pain or inflammation, frequently ends in total blindnefs.

When an inflammation of the eyes fucceeds to a fudden ftoppage of the difcharge in a gonorrhœa, means fhould be ufed to reftore the running. This may be done by ftimulating injections frequently thrown up the urethra by means of a fyringe. The manner of preparing and ufing these injections, as well as ftimulating bougies, will be taken notice of in the Appendix.

The treatment of this is nearly the fame as the common ophthalmia. The inflammatory fymptoms muft be taken off by bleeding, purging, and other evacuations. If leeches are ufed, they muft be applied as near to the eyes as can be done with fafety. The fame obfervation applies to bliftering-plafters. Slips of bliftering-plafter may be applied on the temples, or behind the ears, and

on the Eyes and Ears. 207

and kept running by converting them into iffues. I have known fome people, who are apt to have their eyes inflamed, reap great benefit from wearing threads of worfted, fmeared with the iffue ointment, behind the ears.

What is called the chronic ophthalmia is often a symptom of the pox, and can only be cured by mercury. In this cafe, mercury must not only be given in as large quantities as the patient can bear, but must be continued for a confiderable length of time, which must be regulated by its effects, as well as the nature of the difease; for the lues venerea induces different diforders of the eyes, any of which may end in blindnefs. Sometimes the patient is affected with a gutta ferena; at other times with a cataract; and not unfrequently, with what is worfe than either, a fuffusion of the humours, or an opacity of the cornea. A cataract may be extracted, and fometimes mercury will cure a gutta ferena; but when the humours become confused,

9

or

208 Effects of the Venereal Difease

or the cornea loses its transparency, very little is to be done.

Befides throwing mercury into the fystem in general, some local applications are recommended. When the eye-lids are affected, they may be frequently anointed with the mercurial ointment; or, what is more active, with an ointment composed of five or fix parts of hogs-lard to one of the unguentum citrinum of the common difpenfatories. This may be made ftronger or weaker, as the parts can bear it. Some recommend bathing the eyes, five or fix times a day, with a weak folution of the corrofive fublimate: this must likewife be adapted to the patient's feelings.

There is one affection of the eye, which, though truly venereal, is fometimes miftaken for a *fiftula lacrymalis*. It is feated in the interior angle of the eye, and is attended with an almost constant discharge of tears, which keep trickling down the cheek. These tears

on the Eyes and Ears.

200

ter,

are prevented from finding their way into the nofe through the lacrymal fac, by the vifeid matter that clofes up what are called the *puncta lacrymalia*. This matter may be fqueezed out, by preffing the part with the finger.

I had a patient fome time ago, who had long laboured under this complaint i he was attended by a furgeon of no great experience, who had not the leaft fulpicion of what was the real caufe of his patient's diforder, and propofed curing him by the operation for the *fiftula lacrymalis*. As I took it to be a venereal fymptom, I advifed him to try a courfe of mercury, by which the complaint was entirely removed.

The ears, as well as the eyes, are fometimes the feat of the venereal difeafe; and, in fome inftances, it deftroys the fenfe of hearing altogether. When the external parts of the ear only are affected, it is not fo dangerous; though, in fome inftances, the external paffage is fo ftuffed up with a dry, fcurfy mat-

210 Effects of the Venereal Disease, etc.

ter, as to obstruct the hearing. But the greatest danger arises from the venereal difease fixing on the bones. When this is the case, a discharge of ill-coloured matter ensues, which is followed by an exfoliation of the bones, and a total loss of hearing.

It is observed, that no fymptom of the venereal difease proves more obstinate than deafness. External affections of the ear may be removed by a course of mercury; and fo may deafnels, occafioned by an ulceration or fwelling of the eustachian tube, where it opens into the throat; but when the difeafe has fixed upon the membrane, or bones of the ear, no advantage is to be expected from mercury, or any other medicine with which we are acquainted. The virus, however, may be totally removed from the constitution by the use of mercury, though the local fymptom of deafness still remain. milected, it is not to dangero

in fome inflances, the external pallige

 C H A P. VI. OF INFANTS, MOTHERS, AND NURSES.

could not be ou

H Detter than the

infortes Month

SOME speculative writers have afferted that a child cannot bring the venereal difease into the world with it, unless it contracts it in the birth : I am forry to fay, however, that proofs of the contrary are too numerous to admit of a doubt *. A man must have had little practice,

* We have frequently had occasion to mark the refemblance between the great and small pox, especially with respect to the mode in which the infection may be communicated. But we have the most unequivocal proofs of pregnant women communicating the small pox to the infant in the womb. Children have not only been born marked with the small pox, but with puscules on the skin; these pullules have come to maturity; matter has been 0 2 taken

212 Of Infants, Mothers,

practice, who has not feen children born with fymptoms of the lues venerea, which could not be contracted in the birth. Fortunately, indeed, when an infant comes into the world, with the most unequivocal fymptoms of this difease on its body, it can be cured. The great so body, it can be cured. The great so adults; and, what is very remarkable, the former often bear it better than the latter.

An infant born with the venereal difeafe is commonly vary delicate. Its flefh is foft, and its joints are feeble. But the moft certain marks of the difeafe appear on the fkin, which is generally covered with blotches, refembling those of the venereal kind in adults. Sometimes, indeed, the child appears as if it

taken from them for inoculation, which has produced the genuine fmall pox; and thefe again have produced others, &c. No theory can fet afide facts: they are flubborn things; and will force their way in fpite of the moft ingenious reafoning. No argument can be brought againft a mother's infecting a *fatus in utero* with the *lues venerea*, that does not apply with equal force againft her communicating the fmall pox.

had

and Children.

213

had been flayed, or had the cuticle taken off with fcalding water: in this cafe, the fingers and toes feem as if the nails had been taken off along with the fcarffkin.

Occafionally the difeafe does not appear till fome days after the birth, when the fymptoms are fomewhat different from the above ; although, in general, there is a refemblance. The eruptions are at firft local, but afterwards, if not prevented by mercury, they fpread fo as to cover a great part of the body ; nor are inftances wanting, where they difcharge a thin ichor of a very acrimonious nature.

When the difeafe does not appear till fome time after the birth, its first fymptoms are generally perceived about the feat and parts adjacent. These are covered with irregular blotches, of a reddist cast, rising somewhat above the furface of the skin, and covered with moisture: though, in other parts of the body, the eruption has a crusty appear-

03

ance,

214 Of Infants, Mothers,

ance, and often falls off in dry fcales. On the forehead, eyelids, &c. it generally affumes the form of fcabby excrefcences.

For curing the venereal difeafe in infants, some recommend giving mercury to the mother or nurfe: as the mother generally has occafion for medicine as well as the child, there can be no impropriety in this practice; but we would not advise any one to trust to it alone for completing the cure. The infant ought to take mercury at the fame time with the mother, regard being had to the difference of age and conftitution. It is worthy of remark, however, that an infant will require more mercury to affect its mouth, in proportion to its apparent ftrength than an adult. Indeed 1 have always found, in exhibiting mercury for the hydrocephalus, that it was difficult to excite a falivation by any quantity that one could venture to give to a child.

The

and Children.

The fkin of an infant is fo tender, that it can hardly bear friction with the mercurial ointment; otherwife this mode of application would be a relief to the ftomach and bowels. But as the dofe is very fmall, and the tafte can be difguifed by fugar, there is no difficulty in administering the mercury internally. The fourth part of a grain of calomel, or of calcined mercury, may be rubbed with a fmall quantity of fugar, and given in a little pap three or four times a day.

Some give as much of the common mercurial pill, as contains the fourth of a grain of mercury, four times a day. Others prefer the *mercurius alkalifatus*, which they administer in the dose of half a grain. Whichever of these is given, it must be duly persisted in, otherwise no benefit is to be expected. After the child has taken mercury four or five weeks, it may be discontinued for five or fix days, but not longer, as the action of the mercury should never be 0.4 fuffered

216 Of Infants, Mothers,

fuffered entirely to ceafe during the whole time of the cure. How long that may be muft depend on circumftances; but the medicine fhould not be difcontinued when the fymptoms difappear, otherwife they will return. If the conftitution will bear it, the mercury may be adminiftered, with occafional intermiffions, for two or three months.

Every perfon poffeffed of humanity will agree with me in thinking, that a mother, who brings an infant into the world infected with the venereal difeafe, ought to fuckle it herfelf ; it is a cruel thing to communicate this difease to an innocent nurse, who, in all probability, will give it to her hufband, by which means the contagion will be transmitted to a family, who may never get free from it. Though people in genteel life generally get cured of this malady, it is not the cafe with the lower classes of mankind: they can feldom obtain good advice; and when they do, they are not in a condition to follow it.

When

and Children:

When the mother cannot fuckle the child, which, I admit, is fometimes the cafe, it ought to be brought up by the hand. Though I by no means approve of this mode of nurfing, yet the life or an infant is, in no cafe, to be put in competition with that of the mother of a family. I fay *life*; for the cafes are by no means uncommon, where the fuckling an infected child has proved fatal to the nurfe, and deftructive to her whole family.

Though I do not know a more iniquitous act, than wilfully to communicate an infectious diforder to an innocent family; yet I fufpect, in fuch a cafe, that our law gives no redrefs; and, if it did, what compenfation can be made for ruining the conftitutions of a whole family? Nor does the evil ftop here: I have known the infection from one child communicated to feveral families. Some children have two or three nurfes, and give it to them all; while they, in their turn, give it to others, and fometimes

• 218 Of Infants, Mothers,

times to their own. So there is no faying where the mifchief may end.

Some people think that all the mifchief may be prevented by giving medicine to the nurfe, without letting her know for what it is intended. I never knew this fucceed. A nurfe will never do juffice to medicine, if fhe thinks fhe ails nothing, and does not know for what purpofe it is given; and if fhe is told, it is ten to one if fhe continues to fuckle the child any longer. Indeed, it is more than probable, that, by fretting and vexation, fhe will lofe her milk, or turn it into a poifon; fo that the poor infant, inftead of one enemy, has two to combat.

On thefe and other confiderations, I would advife, where there are figns of infection, and the mother cannot give fuck, that the infant fhould always be brought up by the hand. Some recommend this method of nurfing till the child is cured, and then to give it the breaft; but to this plan there are feveral objections.

and Children. 219

objections. Few children will fuck after they have been two or three months without the breaft; befides, it is almost impossible to afcertain the time when the infant is completely cured. Many nurfes have been infected by giving the breast to children after the doctor had announced them clean.

But in these matters guilt does not attach to parents alone; nurses are often to blame: nor can parents be too careful in investigating the characters of those women whom they employ to fuckle their offspring. An innocent woman may communicate the infection by not knowing she is injured; but when a woman, who has reason to fuspect that she has received the infection, conceals it, and undertakes to suckle a found child, I hardly know any punishment too severe for her. This, however, to my knowledge, is no uncommon practice.

Married people, or people about to be married, cannot be too cautious in their

220 Of Infants, Mothers,

their conduct respecting this diforder. What a dreadful inheritance is the lues venerea to transmit to posterity! yet many men are wonderfully inattentive to this matter. I have often been applied to for a quick cure, as the party was going to be married. In this I always refused to be concerned; knowing that the patient would either take the medicine too quickly, or leave it off too foon; both of which might have ferious confequences. But there are abundance of undertakers for this difease in London, who will make no fcruple of promising a complete cure in three days.

No doubt, an apparent cure may be performed in three days; but woe be to him who trufts to it. It is an eafy matter to dry up a chancre; but if the poifon has been taken into the fyftem, it is only fixing the diforder. It would be difficult to afcertain the extent of the mifchief done by pretenders to quick cures: indeed, when the fyftem is infected, the thing is impoffible. Nor is

iţ

and Children.

221

it eafy to fettle the precife time at which the poifon has, or has not, entered the fystem.

As the pox generally proceeds from a local affection, fome truft for a cure to burning out the part with cauftic. It may fometimes fucceed, but the rifk is too great. Should the poifon have entered the fyftem, this painful operation will be of no ufe; the infection will fhew itfelf in one fhape or another, and the cure will be more difficult than if it had been taken in time. Even in pregnant women the antidote is not to be neglected; otherwife the mother and child will both be fufferers.

When it is neceffary to give mercury to pregnant women, it ought always to be done with caution; fhould it run off by the bowels, there will be danger of an abortion. I have known one draftic purge caufe an abortion, and coft the woman her life; indeed, when an abortion is occafioned by violent means of any kind, the mother's life is in danger. I

Of Infants, Mothers, 222

Mercury ought, therefore, always to be administered to pregnant women in form of ointment. This mode of application will generally cure the difease, without endangering the life of the mother or feetus.

One common confequence of venereal infection lurking in the habit, is abortion. This should make breeding women very careful to avoid the contagion; and when they have the misforrune to catch it, no means should be left uneffayed to get thoroughly cured. By frequent abortions, women not only lofe their progeny, but ruin their health. A woman is more hurt by one abortion, than by bringing feveral children to the full time : befides, every abortion paves the way to another, till at length the conflitution is ruined. I hardly recollect one infrance of a woman who had had the misfortune often, that was not broken down by fome particular difeafe, or laboured under a train of nervous affections, which were more than fufficient

9

Mercury

and Children. 223

cient to render life completely miferable.

Abortions from this caufe generally happen about the fixth or feventh month; and we have reason to believe they are more numerous than is commonly imagined. Mr. Bell, of Edinburgh, confiders the lues as a frequent caufe of abortion; and adds, that a wellconducted course of mercury will seldom fail to prevent it. The mode of administering mercury to pregnant women has already been pointed out. The courfe, however, must be continued for a confiderable length of time; otherwife the fuccels will be doubtful. In this difeafe nothing is done, while any thing is left undone.

has lodged tong in the continution, or

the is of great langorance to brow

CHAP.

CHAP. VII.

OF SOME IRREGULAR SYMP-TOMS.

THOUGH few difeafes are better underftood, or have had their fymptoms more accurately defcribed, than the lues venerea; yet it fometimes appears in fuch a queftionable fhape, that the moft experienced practitioner may miftake it for fome other malady. This indeed feldom happens, unlefs where the difeafe has lodged long in the conftitution, or has affumed a character different from its real one.

It is of great importance to know when a difease proceeds from a latent venereal taint; as, in such case, no medicine

the patient is fuffered to linger out a miferable exiftence till he dies.

In dubiis suspice luem - in doubtful cafes suspect a pox-was a maxim with the great Dr. Boerhaave, and ought to be so with every practitioner in physic; efpecially in a great town. When fymptoms appear, for which an obvious caufe cannot be affigned, the phyfician ought to make the strictest inquiry concerning the patient's character and manner of 1 fe; particularly, if at any time he has had the venereal difeafe ? what were its fymptoms, and how were they treated, &c. ? If he has reafon to fufpect a lurking lues, the specific must be administered in fuch manner as is best fuited to the patient's constitution. no en brel a voi

P

When

When doubtful fymptoms appear, it will fometimes be difficult to fay whether they proceed from the remedy, or the difeafe. The only way in which this can be afcertained, is to try if the fymptoms will yield to mercury. If they grow worfe under the ufe of this medicine, it ought to be difcontinued; but when a cough, hectic fever, or other dangerous fymptoms, feem, in any meafure, to give way to mercury, it ought certainly to be continued till they difappear.

Affections of the Ikin, which pais for fcorbutic, are not unfrequently of the venereal kind; as the dry fcurfy chaps on the feet and palms of the hands, the thickening of the Ikin in feveral parts of the body, &c. All these require the use of mercury both externally and internally. The best external application is the unguentum citrinum, or yellow ointment, which must be reduced by hog's-lard, as directed in the Appendix. I know

I know no better medicine for internal use, than pills made of the mild muriated mercury.

Sores, which affume a cancerous appearance, are fometimes occafioned by the venereal poifon lurking in the habit; and fome are of opinion that it will produce the real cancer. Be this as it may, these fores require the use of mercury; nor will fores of a venereal kind yield to any other medicine. Sometimes, indeed, external applications are neceffary; nor can the fores be healed without the use of caustics and escharotics of the most active kind.

Pains, which refemble the rheumatic, are often occafioned by a venereal taint lurking in the habit; and fome think those sharp, flying pains; which affect the jaws, neck, and parts adjacent, arise from the same cause. When these pains are excruciating, it will be necessary to administer opiates along with mercury for their relief. Some, in this case, recommend Dover's powder, which is far P 2 from

from being an improper medicine. It acts both as an anodyne and fudorific.

It has been alleged, that fevers of the intermittent kind have fometimes been induced by the venereal poifon lurking in the habit. I can only fay, that these have not occurred in my practice; nor do I think it follows, that a fever was excited by the venereal poifon, because it is cured by mercury. If, however, there is ground to suffect that the intermittent fever proceeds from this cause, the antidote ought certainly to be administered.

Whether intermittents occur or not, there is no doubt that fever is often excited by the venereal poifon. The fever which occurs in the early periods of the difeafe is fymptomatic, and generally goes off with the buboes, and other fymptoms, that gave rife to it. But the fever which comes on in the advanced periods, without any apparent caufe, yet owes its exiftence to the venereal infection, is of an obltinate nature, and

and fometimes will not yield to any medicine.

This fever is generally accompanied with a quick pulfe, lofs of appetite, decay of ftrength, wafting of the flefh, colliquative fweats, and other fymptoms of a confumption: nor are anxiety, reftleffnefs, and extreme irritability, uncommon fymptoms. Even here, where there is reafon to fulpect that the fever arifes from the venereal contagion, the fpecific muft be adminiftered. It fhould, however, be given with the greateft caution, and difcontinued if the fymptoms grow worfe, or the patient is unable to bear it.

What is called the alterative courfe muft here be ftrictly obferved, beginning with the very fmalleft dofes, as half a grain, and enlarging them by degrees. If the fever abates by the ufe of mercury, and the fweats, &c. grow better, it ought of courfe to be continued. It may be affifted either by the Lifbon dietdrink, or the farfaparilla in powder, a P_2 tea-

tea-fpoonful of which may be taken in a little of the patient's drink five or fix times a day, or the medicine may be taken in decoction, as directed elfewhere.

The patient's diet in this cafe muft be light, but rather of a nourifhing nature. Some recommend a milk diet; but, when the powers of digeftion are weak, milk feldom agrees with the ftomach. To affes' milk, however, I have no objection. This feldom difagrees even with the weakeft ftomach, and has the double advantage of ferving both for food and medicine. It may be taken from a gill evening and morning, to a pint, or a pint and a half in the day.

When the venereal difeafe has fo far changed its nature, as to refift the powers of mercury in every fhape in which it can be administered, I would advife the patient to discontinue its use for fome time, to go into the country, take gentle exercise in the open air, and change his low diet for one that is generous

rous and invigorating. This may be affifted by taking, three or four times a day, a tea-fpoonful of Huxham's tincture of the bark in a glafs of generous wine.

When the patient has fufficiently recovered his ftrength and fpirits, if there is any reafon to fufpect that the poifon ftill lurks in the conftitution, recourfe must be had to mercury for its expulfion. But as this is a very difficult queftion to refolve, I would advife the patient, in this, and every doubtful cafe, to take the opinion of an able and experienced practitioner.

OF DISEASES WHICH RESEMBLE THE LUES VENEREA.

fyriptonis, and even their will

Thefe indeed are various, and

It is of great importance to be able to diftinguish the venereal difease from others which bear a refemblance to it. Where due attention is not paid to this, P 4 great

232 Of Difeases which resemble

great errors may be committed in practice. The medicines neceffary for the cure of lues venerea will often do mifchief when administered in cases which, though they may refemble the venereal, yet do not belong to that class.

Nor is the danger lefs, when, in cafes truly venereal, the fpecific is omitted. I have often occafion to fee patients, who had been told that their difeafe was not venereal, and had been neglected or tampered with, till their fituation was truly deplorable. It is certainly true, that many who pretend to cure this difeafe, do not know all the forms under which it appears in different patients. Thefe indeed are various, and will fometimes deceive even the moft experienced practitioner.

A difeafe can only be known from its fymptoms, and even thefe will fometimes miflead an inattentive obferver. It is the aggregate of fymptoms which conftitutes the difeafe, and not any fingle one. There is hardly one fymptom of

the Lues Venerea.

of the venereal difease, which may not exist where the infection had never been received; but where all the leading fymptoms are found, and the circumstances of the cafe concur to prove it is venereal, we may almost arrive at a cerft in the threat, orythist

There are certain modifications, however, of the venereal difeafe, which, though they differ in fome fymptoms, are fo fimilar in their effects on the fyftem, that they require nearly the fame method of treatment. Thefe, in different countries, are known by different names; as the Yaws in the Weft Indies, Mal Anglois in Canada, and in North Britain, Sivvens or Sibbens. As this diforder has never come under my infpection, in any fhape, I shall here infert Mr. Bell's account of it, who fays he has had many opportunities of feeing it; and I believe him to be a man of candour and obfervation.

He fays it never appears in the form of a gonorrhœa, and feldom at first in any

234 Of Diseases which resemble

any form on the genitals, owing to the manner in which it is most frequently communicated. The infection being for the most part received by eating or drinking out of the fame utenfils with those labouring under the disease, it often appears at first in the throat, or fome part of the mouth. In the mouth the fores have the ufual appearances of venereal ulcers. This is likewife the cafe in the throat when the difease has been of fome duration; but at first, and often for the space of several weeks, although the patient complains of a good deal of uneafinefs in fwallowing, and a conftant hoarfenefs, there is nothing perceived upon inspection but a degree of tendernefs, accompanied with an eryfipelatous rednefs of the amygdalæ, uvula, and velum pendulum palati. If not prevented, however, by the ufe of mercury, ulcers at laft form upon thefe parts, and commonly fpread more quickly than venereal ulcers ufually do in other parts of the body; infomuch, that the uvula and

9

the Lues Venerea.

and amygdalæ will fometimes be entirely deftroyed in the courfe of a few days, and a degree of hoarfenefs and lofs of voice produced, from which the patient never afterwards recovers.

" It is particularly apt to affect the internal parts of the nofe; and when the fores penetrate to the offa fpongiofa, thefe foon become carious, and come away in finall pieces along with the matter, which is always exceedingly fœtid. When not prevented by mercury, the ulcers fpread to the hard bones of the nofe, and from thefe to the bones of the cheeks. In this manner the whole cheek becomes ulcerated; for when thefe bones are affected, the contiguous foft parts likewife become foon difeafed. It is not uncommon for thefe ulcers to attack the eyelids.

"When the infection is not received by the mouth, the difease appears in a variety of forms in different parts of the furface of the body. When the virus has entered the system, the parts upon which

236 Of Diseases which resemble

which it first commonly breaks out are the genitals, the parts contiguous to the anus, the anterior parts of the thighs and legs, the under part of the abdomen, the breaft, arms, fingers, and toes, and hairy fcalp. It does not fo readily fix upon the fleshy parts of the legs or thighs, or on the back. In fome, the parts become covered with an infinite number of fmall puftules; and, as they are itchy, the difease is at first often mistaken for the itch. This happens the more readily, from its prevailing almost entirely among the common people; who, from want of cleanlinefs, frequently labour under itch ; and fo much is fibbens confined to this fet of people, that, excepting children, who are more particularly exposed to receive infection from fervants, those in the higher ranks of life are fcarcely ever attacked with it; at least, few instances of their being so have fallen within my observation.

"This eruption, however, foon affumes appearances which fufficiently diftinguish

the Lues Venered. 237

tinguish it from itch; the skin, upon which it is seated, becomes thickened, and somewhat elevated, and acquires the characteristic marks of blotches, of a peculiar copper-coloured appearance.

"The late Dr. Gilchrift, of Dumfries, in a paper upon this fubject in the Phyfical and Literary Effays of Edinburgh, remarks, ' that thefe fcabby eruptions are often met with on the fcalp, forehead, infide of the thighs, groins, and parts contiguous. Inflammation and excrefcences about the fundament are frequent; and it fometimes appears in the form of a herpes exedens, healing in one part, and breaking out in another.'

"Some have fmall tubercles, or hard elevated knots upon the face, arms, and breaft, fomewhat refembling finall pox at the height, but of a red or copper colour, and accompanied with a painful degree of heat. If mercury is given early, thefe tumors gradually fubfide, otherwife they become large, and difcharge

238 Of Diseases which resemble

charge a fœtid, viscid matter, which forms into crusts or flakes; and, on their falling off, the parts beneath are red, tender, and, in some cases, in a state of ulceration.

" Inftead of this more numerous eruption, fome are attacked with fmall inflammatory boils, which do not readily fuppurate, but remain for a confiderable time hard, and of a copper colour, and at laft difcharge a thin bloody ichor. Thefe at firft refemble the common anthrax, or carbuncle, but foon after, burfting, they affume all the appearances of the true venereal ulcer.

" But the moft characteriftic fymptom of this variety of fyphilis, is a foft fpongy excrefcence, in fize and colour refembling a common rafp, which is apt to appear on all fuch parts as either become ulcerated, or that are attacked with any kind of eruption; fivven or fibben being in many parts of the Highlands the name of a wild rafp; and this being a very frequent fymptom of the difeafe,

the Lues Venerea. 239

difeafe, is the caufe of its being diftinguifhed by this appellation. In fome inftances this fpongy fubftance rifes to a confiderable height; nor can it be kept down by any of the common efcharotics; for although entirely removed, if the virus of the difeafe be not eradicated by the ufe of a full courfe of mercury, it foon returns to a greater extent than before; but as mercury is commonly given as foon as this fymptom becomes evidently marked, the excrefcence is feldom fo much elevated as it otherwife would be.

"These fungous productions are occafionally met with in every part of the body; but they are particularly apt to form on fuch parts as have become tender, whether from previous eruption, or from the cuticle having feparated and come off from the skin beneath; a circumstance which sometimes takes place in this difease, and when to any considerable extent, always with much inconvenience and distres.

" In

240 Of Difedses which resemble

In the treatife which I have mentioned, Dr. Gilchrift observes, that this difeafe does not attack the large and folid bones, and very rarely any of the others. I have, however, feen feveral instances of the contrary, in which both the bones of the legs and arms have been affected; and it is by no means uncommon to find this difeafe fix upon the bones of the head. I have feen it indeed in every part of the body, and in every form under which lues venerea ufually appears, except in chancres on the genitals. I have feen it produce fores refembling chancres on the lips, and on the nipples of nurfes; and where an infection has been of long duration, I have known ulcers form upon the penis; but I have not known an instance of its producing chancres either in men or women from coition ; owing, I imagine, to all who are attacked with ulcers upon these parts, from this cause, avoiding venereal intercourses, which they very univerfally do, till a cure

the Lues Venerea. 241

cure is obtained by a courfe of mercury: But although fibbens is not ufually met with in the form of chancres upon the penis, this, as well as other parts of the genitals, are particularly apt to be attacked with fuch ulcers as appear from the virus having entered the conftitution. In different inftances I have known the whole penis and fcrotum deftroyed with it; but this has commonly happened from the patient having neglected too long to call for medical affiftance, or from mercury being given in too fmall quantities.

"These ulcers, like the usual form of venereal ulcers, proceeding from the conftitutional form of the difease, do not commonly produce buboes. This, however, is not universal; for buboes fometimes take place in fibbens, not only from the primary ulcers of the difease, as I have in more than one instance perceived in the arm-pit, from fores produced upon the nipple in nursing an infected child, but also from those which appear

242 Of Difeases which refemble

appear upon the penis and other parts of the genitals, from the virus having entered the fyftem; and the appearance of buboes produced by fibbens, whether in their fwelled or ulcerated flates, is in every respect the fame with that of the ordinary form of venereal bubo.

"Syphilis, in whatever way the infection is communicated, is readily tranfmitted, as I have already had occafion to fay, from parents to the fœtus in utero, and this is particularly apt to happen in fibbens. Sibbens, therefore, proves a frequent caufe of abortions, although, in fome inftances, children are born with it at the full time, and in a few it breaks out in the courfe of the firft month after delivery.

" In the treatment of fibbens, as of every variety of lues venerea, mercury is the only remedy upon which we can place dependence. Sarfaparilla, guaiacum, and mezereon, have occafionally proved ufeful; but we truft to mercury alone for a radical cure. The obfervations

the Lues Venerea. 243

tions we have already had occafion to offer on the employment of mercury, apply with equal propriety to the treatment of every fymptom of fibbens. It is therefore unneceffary to confider the fubject farther at prefent; but, while we refer for this purpose to different parts of the preceding pages, I think it right to observe, that a greater quantity of mercury is, in most instances, required for the cure of fibbens, than we ufually find to be neceffary in the ordinary form of the difease. Relief is obtained with, perhaps, equal eafe, and a ftop may be put to the farther progress of the difeafe, by the fame quantity that we employ for the common fymptoms of pox; but it is more apt to return if the medicine be not given in larger quantities, and continued for a confiderable time after every appearance of infection is removed. When the difeafe has been of long duration, mercury ought to be continued for feven or eight weeks

22

244 Of Difeases which resemble

weeks after every fymptom has difappeared.

" A practitioner of experience and obfervation, and who had many opportunities of feeing every fymptom of fibbens, informed me, that mercurius fublimatus corrofivus frequently proves fuccefsful in the cure of the more inveterate fymptoms of the difeafe, when the milder preparations of mercury fail. He gave it in the form of drops: fixteen grains were diffolved in an ounce of water, with the addition of eight grains of crude fal ammoniac; and of this ten drops were given three or four times a day.

"When ulcers in the throat and other parts do not yield to the ufe of mercury, we have recourfe to cauftics and efcharotics, and they prove equally ufeful here, as in every variety of fore proceeding from lues venerea. In various inftances they have been rendered clean, and brought into a healing condition, by fumigating with cinnabar, when 6 they

the Lues Venerea. 0 245

they had previoufly refifted every other remedy.

" The public, however, are equally interested in the prevention of this difeafe as in the cure of it, particularly in those districts where it has long prevailed; and with proper attention there is much reafon to fuppofe that it might foon be eradicated. In some parts of Scotland this has already indeed been accomplished; and the means by which it has been done are fimple, and eafily practifed. They confift entirely in a due attention to cleanlinefs, and in preventing nurfes and other fervants from being employed, where there is the least reason to imagine that they are infected. In the choice of a nurfe, this is a point of the utmost importance; for in fibbens, as in every form of fyphilis, I have had many proofs of the difeafe being communicated by the milk alone; and as this is almost the only way by which it has found access to families of

23

rank,

246 Of Difeafes which refemble

rank, they are particularly interested in preventing it.

" The chief difficulty which occurs to the prevention of this difease, proceeds from those who ought most anxiously to with for it. The infected are fo much afraid of a difcovery being to injure their reputation, that they do all in their power to conceal it; by which they are often prevented from taking mercury in that complete manner by which alone a cure can be accomplished. I know, however, that this anxiety for concealment may be removed; and, with proper attention, that those poor people, who otherwife would fall victims to the baneful effects of the difease, may be eafily induced to apply for medical affiftance. The clergy have this fo much in their power, that through their interference the fibbens might foon be eradicated. In one parish this was actually done. The difease had spread to such an alarming height, that above three-ACE's fourths

the Lues Venerea.

247

fourths of the inhabitants were infected, and many of the more delicate, particularly young children and females, died under it. This had gone on for many years, when, by the exertions of the clergyman of the parish, it was entirely removed in the course of a thort time. He went perfonally to every individual of his parish, and convinced them of the propriety of applying for medical affistance immediately on the difease breaking out, which they agreed to the more readily, from their being fenfible that all of them had got the difeafe in the most innocent manner. In this way it was foon carried off; and by due attention to cleanlinefs, and avoiding all kind of intercourfe with those whom they suspected to labour under it, the difease has now for a confiderable time been entirely fubdued. This has in fome degree, indeed, been the cafe in every diffrict of Scotland where fibbens ever prevailed. In fome fituations it has been nearly eradicated, and in none is it

24

now

248 Of Difeases which refemble

now fo frequent as it was fome years ago. There is much caufe therefore to hope, that, by the fuperior attention to cleanlinefs, which of late years has prevailed among our common people, it will foon become every-where unknown.

" If the difeafe, as it prevails in Canada, is the fame with the fibbens in Scotland; and from all that I have heard of it, there is no caufe to doubt of its being fo; the fame method of cure will prove effectual, and the fame means of prevention muft be obferved."

I have inferted this article at full length, becaufeit throws confiderable light on the nature of the venereal poifon, and the means of preventing its progrefs. Another reafon is, that the fibbens prevails chiefly among a clafs of people, who, from their circumftances and fituation, are either deprived of all regular medical advice, or are obliged to put up with that of the very worft kind.

MOT

Mr.

the Lues Venerea. 249

Mr. Bell feems to think, that this fpecies of the venereal difeafe might be eradicated by due attention to cleanlinefs. I am entirely of his opinion; but do not fee why the advantages of fuperior cleanlinefs fhould be confined: to one fpecies of the venereal difeafe. I have already recommended it as the beft preventive in every fhape under which that diforder appears, and think a due regard to it would go a great length towards extirpating the contagion altogether.

The fame author obferves, that the clergy might be of great use in eradicating this malady, in which I cordially agree with him; but do not see why their usefulness should be confined to the extirpation of one diforder. It confifts with my knowledge, that the itch, and other diseases arising from neglect of cleanlines, may be extirpated in any parish by the exertions of the clergyman. Of this I have seen instances, and therefore know it to be practicable.

250 Of Difeases which resemble

But there is another difease which proves more fatal to mankind than the lues venerea, that it is in the power of the clergy almost wholly to difarm of its fting-I mean the fmall-pox. The clergy alone have it in their power to render inoculation univerfal, which would fave the lives of millions of innocent babes, who annually perifh in Europe by the ravages of that baneful malady. Some of the clergy, to their immortal honour, have effected this in their own parifhes; and it is to be hoped that many others will follow fo noble an example *. Though I think a clergyman cannot be better employed than in preferving the health and lives of those under his care; yet I do not mean to overload him fo much as to recommend the drudgery of attending the fick: this might be both difagreeable and dangerous; but the paftor of a parish has, generally speaking, great influence over his flock, and

* As that fet by the Honourable and Reverend Mr. Stuart, fon to the Earl of Bute.

may

the Lucs Venerea.

may almost induce them to do what he pleafes, merely by giving them good and wholefome advice.

It is observed, that the fibbens prevails chiefly among the lower clafs of people; but these people can feldom afford to have any good advice: for this reafon the clergyman, who is always a man of reading and knowledge, ought to give them fuch instructions as will enable them to be their own phyficians. The most ignorant peasant of that country where the fibbens prevails, knows how to cure the itch; but I will venture to fay, that the one is as eafily cured as the other. People are alarmed at the name of mercury, and think it requires to be administered with the greatest skill and attention. No doubt, mischief is done by administering mercury at random; but with common care and prudence, this will not be the cafe.

People of more zeal than knowledge are apt to think that those who fuffer by the venereal disease deserve no commiseration, and ought not to be pitied nor relieved. Though

252 Of Difeases which resemble

Though this is an illiberal idea, yet it may have fome foundation where guilt is connected with punifhment. But this can never apply to patients afflicted with fibbens. Their complaints do not proceed from any illicit commerce, but are generally the effect of that intercourfe in families, which must fubfist among children, fervants, and nurfes, and which renders the choice of both the latter an object of confiderable importance.

Some doubt if the fibbens is the fame difeafe as the lues venerea, as they do not, in all their fymptoms, exactly agree; be this as it may, their effects on the fyftem are fo fimilar, that we may venture to recommend the fame mode of treatment, and have reafon to believe it will feldom fail to accomplifh a cure.

The different forms that this difeafe affumes, give reafon to fufpect that the poifon has exifted much longer among mankind than is generally imagined. At its first appearance in Europe, it bore a greater refemblance to the fibbens than

the Lues Venerea.

253

than to the lues as it now fhews itfelf. If we can believe the first writers on the fubject, this was the cafe. If it has changed once, it may change again; and, as the inhabitants of Europe live in a much more elegant manner, and are more attentive to cleanlinefs, than at the time this diforder first appeared, we have reafon to hope that it will become milder. The change of living has almost banished the leprofy; and why may it not have the fame effect on the lues? These two diseases do not differ fo effentially from one another as fome may imagine. The use of mercury in curing the leprofy led to its application in the lues venerea. a peculiarity of c

morbid affection of the fiften, that previous to the adminification of the medicine, particular inquiry ought ale ways to be made concerning the pair ent's habis of body, manner of Mie, Sec.; otherwile fome very unpleased circumfrances may occur in the procter of the dure. AAHO

CHAP. VIII.

SOME SINGULAR EFFECTS OF MERCURY ON THE MOUTH, BOWELS, &c.

et-mb setrenth and

THE effects of mercury vary fo much in different patients, arifing either from a peculiarity of conftitution, or fome morbid affection of the fyftem, that, previous to the administration of this medicine, particular inquiry ought always to be made concerning the patient's habit of body, manner of life, &c.; otherwise fome very unpleasant circumstances may occur in the progress of the cure,

A quantity

Some Effects of Mercury, etc. 255

A quantity of mercury that will not have the least effect on one patient, will throw another into a violent falivation, and even endanger his life. There is no rule by which we can judge, beforehand, of the effects that mercury will produce on any individual. The fafest method, therefore, as has already been observed, is to begin with solution of the cumftances may suggest. A physician, in many cases, must feel his way; and this is not more necessary on any occafion than in the exhibition of mercury.

It has been obferved, that those who have their mouths fooness affected with the mercury are easiess cured. This is certainly true; but it is also true that fome will receive a complete cure, where little or no falivation is excited. To effect this purpose, however, the fystem must be fully impregnated with the mercury; and its use should be continued for fome weeks after all the symptoms difappear.

256 Some Effects of Mercury

appear. This ought to be an invariable rule*.

Though the lues venerea proves most obstinate in persons of a scrofulous

* An attention to this rule cannot be inculcated too often. I am at this moment called upon by a young gentleman, who, in a few days, intended to fail for the West Indics. About four months ago he applied to a furgeon, of some celebrity in this line of practice, for the cure of a common chancre, who advised him to wash it frequently with Goulard's extract, and rub in the mercurial ointment. In three weeks the fymptoms difappeared, and he was confidered as cured. He had occafion to go a pretty long journey into the country; but before he reached the end of it, he was feized with a fore throut, and blotches appeared in feveral parts of his body. A practitioner of phylic, in the town to which he went, advifed him to go through a course of mercury. To this he agreed, and, during its ufe, the fymptoms again difappeared. But, on his return to London, the blotches appeared again, and he complained of his throat being fore. Though, first and last, he had taken medicine for about feven weeks, yet it is evident he was not cured, and I have advifed him to go through a fresh courfe of mercury, accompanied with the decoction of farfaparilla. This gentleman is convinced, if he had gone to fea after he was difmiffed by his first attendant as cured, that he would have loft his life; and I am convinced if he had married, which was likely to have happened, that he would have injured his wife, and had a rotten progeny, if any .- Such are the bleffings of hafty cures !

habit;

on the Mouth and Bowels, etc. 257

habit; yet the administration of mercury is more difficult where the patient is affected with a deep fcurvy. I have met with feveral cafes where it was almost impossible to cure the difease without endangering the patient's life by an exceffive falivation. I would therefore advise those who have been long at fea, and on their return have had the misfortune to contract this malady, to be extremely cautious how they use mercury; otherwise they may have cause to repent of their rafhness.

I faw a remarkable inftance of this fome years ago, in a young man who belonged to the navy, but was at that time on his way to his friends in the country, having been difmiffed from an hofpital as incurable. When I faw him he was almost in the agonies of death. His countenance was pale as as afhes, his pulse feeble, and his voice faultering. But the most remarkable fymptom was a continual dripping of blood from every outlet of the body. R Though

258 Some Effects of Mercury

Though I fay blood, it hardly deferved that name, for it was fo thin as just to be perceivable upon a white cloth. I did not learn how long this difcharge had continued; but it had reduced him from a remarkably fine young man, by all accounts, to a mere fkeleton. I tried to throw in aftringents and cordials, but in vain. The powers of life were too far exhausted for medicine to take any effect.

All I could learn of this young man was, that he had been long at fea; that on his return to England he had the misfortune to be injured, and had been fent to an hofpital. I neither know how he was treated, nor how long he had been ill; but from feveral cafes which have fince fallen under my obfervation, I am convinced that he owed his premature death to the improper ufe of mercury. Of this the following cafe will leave little room to doubt:

A young failor, who had made four voyages, in fucceffion, to the East Indies,

on the Mouth and Bowels, etc. 259

dies, and who was too complete a tar to pay any attention to his health, was, foon after his arrival from the fourth voyage, fo unlucky as to get injured. He concealed his fituation from his uncle, who was his guardian, till he was completely poxed. I was then confulted, and found it necessary to put him immediately under a course of mercury; but, not being aware of the ftate of his body, I had well nigh loft my patient. Before he had taken half the quantity of mercury necessary to cure his diforder, he was feized with fuch a violent difcharge of faliva, mixed with blood, as required all my skill and exertions to check. It ran in a continued ftream from his mouth, fo as to fill feveral wash-hand basins in the course of a day.

By the application of opiates and aftringent medicines this difcharge was got the better of, but not before the patient's life was in imminent danger; and I am convinced, if it had happened

R 2

at

260 Some Effects of Mercury

at fea, or in any fituation where he could not have had proper nurfing, and every kind of medical affiftance, he muft have loft his life. He was indeed an irregular patient, and could not be induced to keep the houfe, even when the falivation was at the higheft; but I imputed the exceffive difcharge chiefly to the effect of mercury on a habit deeply tainted with the fea fcurvy.

When, from the patient's manner of life, or other circumftances, there is reafon to fufpect a lurking fcurvy, every method fhould be taken to remove it previoufly to his entering on a courfe of mercury. This may be effected by a vegetable diet, and the ufe of antifcorbutic medicines duly perfifted in. It will, however, be neceffary in fuch cafes to adminifter those preparations of mercury which are least apt to affect the mouth, and to give them in very fmall dofes.

Some with this view recommend the Plummer's Pill, which, being a combination

on the Mouth and Bowels, etc. 261

nation of mercury and fulphur, is rendered very mild in its operation. But I prefer the corrofive fublimate in fmall quantities, which, while it is lefs apt to run off by the falivary glands than the others, is one of the most active preparations of mercury, and feldom fails to remove the lues when properly adminiftered.

When mercury runs too much to the mouth, it is common to have recourfe to purgatives; but thefe will feldom be found to answer the expectations of the practitioner. They weaken the patient, already too much exhausted, and feldom put a stop to the discharge. I would therefore, in preference to these, recommend opiates and astringent medicines, to be applied to the parts affected in form of washes, gargles, &cc. Some for this purpose recommend nitre, to be given in as large doses as the stomach will bear.

Though opium may be employed as a gargle, it will be of more fervice taken R 3 inwardly.

262 Some Effects of Mercury

inwardly. A fufficient dofe of this foothing cordial feldom fails to take off the irritation and pain, fo diftreffing in a profuse falivation, and to procure reft, fo much wished for by the patient. A pill, containing from half a grain to a grain of opium, may be given evening and morning, or oftener, if the pain and reftleffness make it necessary.

Walhes may be made of an infufion of red role leaves, tormentil root, willow bark, Peruvian bark, oak bark, galls, or any other aftringent vegetable. But what I generally employ is powdered borax rubbed up with honey, and held in the mouth; or it may be made into a walh by diffolving it in boiling water, and afterwards adding the honey. An ounce of borax and two ounces of honey to a pint of water is the ufual proportion.

It has been common to administer fulphur to check a falivation; but this idea has originated in theory more than from practice. Though fulphur, combined

on the Mouth and Bowels, etc. 263

bined with mercury, leffens its activity, it does not follow that it will have the. fame effect when taken into the fyftem. I am inclined to think, if it has any effect at all, it is owing to its purgative quality, and not to its action upon the mercury.

A variety of medicines, combined with mercury, have been recommended to prevent its affecting the mouth; but as thefe only tend to leffen its activity, the fame purpofe may be anfwered by diminishing the dofe. Where due attention is paid to this, and the patient is kept fufficiently warm, there will feldom be reason to fear his being thrown into an exceflive falivation, unless his constitution is peculiarly irritable, has been broken down by repeated falivations, or is deeply affected with the fcurvy.

When the faliva is mixed with blood, as in the cafe related above, and the difcharge is very copious, the patient's ftrength must be fupported with R 4 red

264 Some Effects of Mercury

red wine and light nourifhing diet; and he may take frequently from ten to twenty drops of the oil of turpentine in a glafs of cold water. In difcharges of blood from any part of the body I have found this to be an excellent medicine.

Mercury fometimes occasions a difcharge of blood from the bowels, as well as from the mouth. This fymptom is not without danger, and ought, as foon as poffible, to be removed. The patient's diet ought chiefly to confift of mild farinaceous substances, as flour boiled in milk, rice boiled or baked, animal jellies, and fuch-like. Opium may be given as recommended above, with the addition of from five to ten grains of gum kino to every grain of the opium. Is If the kino is not at hand, a tea-spoonful of the tincture of Catechu may be taken, in any liquid, three or four times a day, and a clyfter of thin ftarch, with a tea-fpoonful of laudanum in it, may be thrown up every night at

on the Mouth and Bowels, etc. 265

at bed-time, or oftener if it is found neceffary.

Few things tend more to injure the conftitution under a courfe of mercury than profuse fweating. On the old plan of administering mercury it was impoffible to avoid this. The patient was fhut up in a fmall apartment; his bed was placed by the fide of a large fire, and often between two fires; while every method was taken to prevent even the smallest particle of fresh air from having accels to him. Profule fweats will never affect the patient, if he is kept in a proper temperature. His apartment ought to be large, and he may go from one room to another, unlefs the weather be uncommonly fevere, or his constitution very delicate. The most likely way to avoid taking cold is to keep the body in an even temperature, and never fuffer it to be too much heated : in fhort, the fafeft way is, to avoid all extremes.

Should

266 Some Effects of Mercury, etc.

Should the patient, however, be feized with profuse fweats, he must not only be kept cool, but put on a nourishing diet, with a moderate allowance of wine, and take two tea-spoonfuls of Huxham's tincture of the bark in a glass of red port, three times a day. This medicine will be improved, by adding to every ounce of the tincture, a dram of the acid elixir of vitriol.

Mercury fometimes, though rarely, runs to the kidneys. When this happens, the patient muft be kept warm, to promote the perfpiration; and he may take fuch aftringent medicines as have been already recommended in exceffive difcharges from the bowels or mouth.

too much liented; in ihert, the faleft

Should .

and any any to avoid all convenies.

CHAP.

CHAP. IX. GENERAL OBSERVATIONS.

PATIENTS, who have been afflicted with the venereal difeafe, although they have received a complete cure, are apt to be alarmed at every trifling fymptom which they think bears any refemblance to that malady. Under this imprefion I have known fome go through a complete courfe of mercury for a pimple on the nofe; and others ruin their conftitutions by fwallowing drugs, fold by advertifing quacks as infallible remedies for a difeafe under which they did not labour.

It is the misfortune of hypochondriacs to be continually haunted by one difeafe

difeafe or another. If a perfon of this defcription has the misfortune to get poxed, he feldom lofes fight of it, or leaves off taking medicine till his conftitution is deftroyed. A young man belonging to this clafs, after a flight infection, kept teafing me for above a twelvemonth, from a perfuafion that his nofe was daily growing thicker. At laft I refufed to fee him, when he went to a quack, who indulged him in his whim, till he drained him of his laft guinea, and then difmiffed him for a fool.

Women are ftill more apt to be alarmed in this fituation than men. Many of them believe that a perfon, once thoroughly infected, can never be radically cured. Under this perfuafion they impute every ach, pain, or pimple, to the venereal poifon lurking in the fyftem, and lead both themfelves and hufbands moft miferable lives. Humanity fhould induce medical men to do every thing in their power to eradicate thefe hurtful notions. But this is, to my knowledge,

268

knowledge, not an eafy tafk. The lady, whofe cafe was mentioned in a former chapter, made herfelf and hufband both fo unhappy, notwithstanding all I could fay to her, that I advifed her at last to go to the late Mr. John Hunter, and take his opinion of her cafe. He told her she was perfectly well. But even this did not fully fatisfy her, till she brought forth at a birth two of the most healthy babes I ever faw.

Women, however, are more apt to have relics of this difeafe lurk about them than men. Their conftitutions are not fo able to undergo a thorough courfe of mercury; neither have they fo much refolution as men to perfift in its ufe for a fufficient length of time. It is here the female patient generally miffes her cure. A few days ago a man brought his wife to me to fee if I thought her perfectly cured. On afking fome queftions, I told him I had every reafon to believe fhe was well; but, according to my cuftom, faid fhe had better

ter continue to take medicine for a few weeks longer, that no ground of fuspicion might remain. At this she began to cry; faid she had been taking mercury for above three years, and defired to know when the thould have done taking it. On inquiry, I found what fhe faid was true, but that fhe had never perfisted in its use for a sufficient length of time; but as foon as her mouth grew a little fore, fhe left it off, and when the fymptoms re-appeared, returned to its use again. I told her she might keep taking mercury for twenty years in that way, and not be cured : That the only certain way to get well, was by perfifting in the use of the specific, not only till all the symptoms difappeared, but for feveral weeks after. It is here the quack fails; and the hafty cure turns out to be no cure at all. Nor are the Faculty themfelves always fufficiently aware of this trap. The idea of a quick cure is very foothing; and when the patient fays, Why fhould

270

fhould I take medicine after I am well ? the phyfician often fuffers him to go from under his care too foon. If the fmalleft fpark is left, it will kindle up into a flame. Here it may be truly faid, "ALITTLE LEAVEN LEAVENETH THE WHOLE LUMP."

When the patient's conduct, or any doubtful fymptoms, give the leaft ground to fufpect that the poifon ftill lurks in the fyftem, the beft plan, both for the fatisfaction of the phyfician, and the fafety of the patient, is to put him through a complete courfe of mercury, taking care at the fame time that his conftitution receives no injury. What will greatly tend to prevent the conftitution from being hurt by the mercury, and likewife promote its beneficial effects on the fyftem, will be a liberal ufe of the decoction of farfaparilla, or of the Lifbon diet-drink.

The venereal difease has, by some, been supposed to induce a variety of other complaints; while others deny that this ever

ever happens. The truth is, that this, like other maladies which weaken the conftitution, certainly predifpofes it to difeafe. But it does not follow, that the lues venerea will produce the fmall pox, or any other difeafe that originates from a fpecific infection. The fmall pox or meafles do not engender the rickets or fcrofula; yet every practitioner knows that the latter often fucceed to the former, efpecially if they are of the malignant, or what are called the confluent kind.

When the venereal difeafe feems to induce other maladies, there is generally reafon to fufpect that there has exifted in the conftitution a predifpofition to fuch diforder, and that the venereal taint, by weakening the conftitution, might act as a predifpofing caufe in exciting the other malady. Every one knows that people afflicted with the fcrofula are more liable to difeafes of the lungs than thofe who have no tendency that way; and that if fymptoms of a confumption

confumption appear in fuch perfons, they feldom recover.

Mr. Bell, of Edinburgh, mentions a number of cafes, and fays he is in poffeffion of many more, where the fymptoms were occasioned by the venereal poifon lurking in the fystem, though the difease assumed an appearance very different from that of the fyphilis. In all the cafes, however, which he mentions, symptoms of a fuspicious nature, fooner or later, feem to have made their appearance, as blotches on the skin, obstinate fores, or ill-conditioned ulcers, fwelling of the joints, tumors with a fluctuation of matter in them, &cc. When fuch fymptoms as these appear, and no adequate caufe can be affigned for them, there is certainly ground to suspect a lurking lues venerea.

In cafes where no fufpicious fymptoms appear, but which do not yield to the usual methods of treatment, the strictest inquiry ought to be made concerning the patient's former manner of life; and

if

if it is found that he has ever been unfortunate in the venereal line, and has received what is called an expeditious cure, there will be reafon to fufpect a lurking lues as the caufe of his diforder, and the cure muft be conducted accordingly.

It feems to be a question, whether or no a specific poifon introduced into the fystem can produce any other disease, except that from which the poifon is taken. It is not my intention to go into difficult disquisitions on obscure fubjects; but I am inclined to think that a specific poison may induce morbid. affections very different, in their appearance, from the difeafe which gave rife to them. I have more than once feen affections of the fkin follow the inoculation of the fmall pox, which no one, unacquainted with the circumstances, would have supposed to have any connexion with that difeafe.

Any one converfant in the bufiness of inoculation, must know that an erysipelatous

275

of

latous inflammation often fucceeds to that operation, and goes regularly off before the fmall pox make their appearance. Nay, I have known the meafles make their appearance about the time when the fmall pox were expected, go through their courfe, and the fmall pox feem to wait till they had done fo, and then appear. I do not fay the matter of the fmall pox actually produced the meafles, but it would feem to have predifpofed the body to that difeafe.

It is well known that nurfes who attend patients in the fmall pox are often much difordered by it, efpecially if they fleep in the fame bed with them. I have once or twice feen a putrid fever, which feemed to me to have been occafioned by the nurfes lying night and day, for fome weeks, in bed with children, who died of a very bad kind of fmall pox. This conduct alfo hurts the patient.

A medical man of my acquaintance, in taking matter to inoculate a number

\$ 2

of children, happened to cut his finger with a lancet covered with the matter of the fmall pox. He wrapped it up, and thought no more of it, till about eight or nine days after, when he began to feel an unufual fensation, or rather an irritation, about his heart, which he could not account for. Some degree of fickness and nausea enfued, and he was feized with a fainting fit. On recovering from this he had fome warm drink, and was put to bed. Next morning a rash appeared all over him, that had fome refemblance to the meafles; but he thinks it kept out rather longer than the meafles ufually do.

Though one would not venture to affert that this rafh was occafioned by the pocky matter abforbed from the wound, yet fo many circumftances concurred to make the gentleman think fo, that, to this day, he cannot be perfuaded to the contrary. This gentleman had the finall pox in the natural way, when 5 young,

young, but has no recollection of having had the meafles.

Whether or not a fpecific poifon, taken into the fyftem, at a time when it is not difpofed to take on the difeafe, will produce another, or induce any morbid affection whatever, are queftions that we fhall leave to the difcuffion of future phyfiologifts.

Mr. Bell is of opinion, that where the poifon of the fyphilis exifts in the fystem, but not in sufficient force to fhew itself by the usual and more obvious fymptoms of the difeafe, it may, notwithstanding, in various instances, be capable of exciting a great deal of derangement, and even many difeafes which otherwise might not take place, and that it will more efpecially be apt to produce those difeases to which the constitution is predisposed, or those to which the patient is rendered liable by exposure to particular occasional causes. The difeases induced by the venereal poifon, of which he gives instances, are pthifis, s 3

pthifis, asthma, rheumatism, dropfy, head-ache, epilepsy, and madness.

Difeafes fucceeding to the lucs venerea are not always occafioned by the poifon lurking in the fyftem; they are fometimes the effect of the means ufed to expel that poifon. Medicines, poffeffed of fuch active powers as most preparations of mercury are, cannot be thrown into the stomach in large doses, for any confiderable length of time, without materially affecting that organ so necesfary to the existence of every animal.

Mercury will occafionally hurt the ftomach and bowels, even when it is adminiftered with the greateft care and attention; and it muft be ftill more pernicious where thefe are neglected. We may venture to affert, that not one in a hundred of those who take mercury have it in their power to observe a proper regimen.

All active ftimulants frequently applied to the organs of digeftion deftroy their power; hence the wine-bibber, and

279

and ftill more the dram-drinker, generally lofes his appetite, and falls the early victim of indigeftion. Few ftimulants are more active than many of the preparations of mercury; indeed, fome of them are fo acrid as to be juftly ranked among poifons. Such edgetools as thefe can feldom be long ufed with impunity. I have known few, people who had taken great quantities of mercury, free from complaints of the ftomach or bowels.

The lungs, as well as the ftomach, are often hurt by means of mercury. The number of young men who die every year in London of confumptions, brought on by the improper use of mercury, is a fufficient proof of the baneful effects of that mineral on the lungs. But it is not the direct effect of mercury on the lungs that does the milchief; it is owing to the uncertainty of our climate, and to the neceffity many patients are under of exposing thems 4 felves,

280

felves to all weathers, even when the body is fully charged with mercury.

The effects of mercury on the nervous fyftem are more direct; I have often feen paralytic affections brought on by the imprudent use of mercury, by which, even young men, have been rendered lame and miserable for life. But the flow and lefs perceptible effects of mercury are more frequent, and likewise more hurtful; by them the best conftitution may be undermined, and the most robust man reduced to an absolute invalid, shivering at a breeze, and dragging out a wretched existence under a load of nervous maladies, for which medicine knows no cure.

To obviate the ill effects of mercury on the ftomach and bowels, it will be proper always to ufe the milder preparations, where they will fucceed, in preference to the more acrid and ftimulating. Where the more active preparations are found neceffary, they ought to be

be administered in small doses; and when they excite fever, or occasion great pain in the first passages, they should be discontinued for some time, and their use resumed after these affections are removed.

Few things are better calculated to prevent mercury from hurting the ftomach and bowels, than the proper ufe of Peruvian bark: it may either be taken in fubftance, tincture, or infufion, and ought to be alternated with the mercury in fuch a manner, as to prevent that mineral from tearing those tender and delicate organs to pieces. The way in which I commonly give it, is in the dose of two tea-spoonfuls of the compound tincture in a glass of the Tunbridge or Pyrmont water, three or four times a day; or it may be taken in common water, or wine.

For affections of the nerves, occafioned by mercury, we would recommend, befides tonic medicines, the cold bath, provided there is no particular weaknefs

weaknefs of the breaft or bowels to forbid its ufe. Whenever cold bathing is recommended, it is always to be underftood that we give the preference to faltwater, where it can be obtained. Indeed in all cafes of nervous debility, where the patient is able to bear the fhock, fea-bathing is the beft medicine with which we are yet acquainted.

Though it must be acknowledged that mercury frequently hurts the constitution, yet it is often blamed where it is not in fault. People who have had occafion to take mercury, are apt to impute all the aches and pains they feel afterwards, to this medicine lying in the body: I remember fince the fame prejudice prevailed with refpect to bark, and believe them both to be equally unfounded. Some, indeed, are weak enough to imagine that the mercury lies in the bones, and never leaves them while the patient lives. This opinion the late Mr. John Hunter has taken fome pains to refute: he fays the mercury

cury never enters the bones; and no man ever had more opportunities of investigating that matter than himself.

That mercury muft either kill or cure is another vulgar error which does confiderable mifchief. Men are afraid to take a medicine that may terminate their exiftence, and chufe rather to endure a lingering difeafe, than rifk a fudden death. By this groundlefs prejudice many have been deterred from taking mercury when it was the only medicine that could be of any fervice to them. This prejudice, however, dies apace moft people now know that mercury, when properly adminiftered, is both a fafe and efficacious medicine.

Many affect to decry the powers of mercury, while they are making fortunes by ufing it. This is a fhameful practice and a dangerous one; mercury fhould never be concealed from the patient. This conduct, which even phyficians too often affect, has fometimes ferious confequences. I have known it more

284

more than once prove fatal. A medicine which, to be used with fafety, requires a particular regimen, should never be concealed; and the practitioner who does fo, whatever his motives may be, must excuse me for faying, that he sports with his patient's life.

Though fome inconveniences may attend the administration of mercury, yet I know no medicine of equal value. It is useful in a great variety of diforders befides the lues venerea; and here every Tiro knows, that nothing can be done without it. From the infant of a week old to the veteran of fourfcore, it may be given with fafety and advantage; nor do I conceive how any man, at this day, could practife physic if he were deprived of its use.

CHAP.

СНАР. Х.

OF IMPOTENCE, OCCASIONED BY THE VENEREAL DISEASE, &c.

THERE is no idea more depreffing to the human mind than that of not being able to propagate the fpecies. I have known men actually criminate themfelves rather than lie under the imputation of impotence, and fome will even rifk the peace of their families to prove that the fault is not on their fide; yet numbers hazard the loss of virility for a moment's gratification with an object whom they neither love nor effeem.

Were

286 Of Impotence, etc.

Were the most avowed libertine to contemplate the victims of illicit love, as they are often seen by the Faculty, he would stand appalled at the view, and shrink from the transfient enjoyment, which too often entails debility and loathfome difease on its votaries, and disqualifies them for ever from exercifing the functions of manhood.

That impotence may proceed from debility there can be little doubt, and that this is often induced by excels of venery, few will be difpoled to deny; but, as far as my obfervation goes, debility is more frequently the effect of another vice incident to youth, which, while it is lefs natural, proves more deftructive in its confequence than even excels of venery. Men feldom go far wrong while they follow nature, but every deviation from her laws is pregnant with danger.

That the generative powers may be injured by obstinate gleets, or what is called seminal weakness, is highly probable;

Of Impotence, etc. 287

bable; but I have known men who, for more than twenty years, had laboured under this malady, yet had large families of feemingly healthy children. This, however, holds out no encouragementto others; what will not impair the generative faculties of one man, may totally deftroy those of another, and even tend to cut short his life.

Not only the powers, but even the parts of generation, are frequently deftroyed by the venereal difeafe. When this misfortune happens, they cannot be reftored by medicine. In curing the venereal diforder mercury will do wonders, but it cannot reftore a loft part : fuch lofs, indeed, would feldom happen, if this medicine were properly applied in due time.

In most of the cafes that have come under my eye, where the powers of procreation had been destroyed by disease, there had either been total neglect, or very improper treatment. Some years ago a fea-faring man called on me, on his

his return from a long voyage, to alk my opinion of his cafe. He had few fymptoms of the venereal difeafe, and thefe were eafily cured; but his penis and fcrotum formed only one mafs, and had coalefced in fuch a manner as to appear to me to be infeparable. I advited him to confult Mr. Pott and fome other able furgeons, which he did; and their opinion was, that nothing could be done.

The ftory he told me was, that when he left England he had a running, for which he had taken fome medicine, and had carried as much out with him as was thought neceffary for his cure. What ufe he made of it I do not know; but underftood that during his voyage to North America, he encountered much hard weather, and was exposed to great cold and fatigue; that on his return to Europe, he landed in Spain, where he was advifed to apply to a furgeon for fome obftructions in the urinary paffages. This furgeon, inftead of having recourfe

recourfe to the ufe of bougies and other mild methods for removing the obstruction, laid open the urethra, and then left the fresh wound and scrotum to grow together.

The only comment I fhall make upon this cafe is, to point out the danger of going to fea with the venereal difeafe uncured. Had this gentleman fhaid at home, or been fo fortunate as to fall into fkilful hands abroad, in all probability he would not have been deprived of his powers of procreation: what he did, however, is done every day, and, we have reafon to fear, too often with fimilar confequences. Surgeons are often too free with the knife; it fhould never be ufed but in cafes of abfolute neceffity, and then only by fkilful hands.

I have, indeed, known the penis very nearly deftroyed by erofion; but when the fores were kept thoroughly clean, and the mercury thrown in in fufficient quantities, the erofion of the penis was T ftopped,

ftopped, and what remained, though fometimes not above an inch, became perfectly found, and, for any thing I know, remained fo during the patient's life.

Infrances of impotence occur where the perfon never was afflicted with the venereal difeafe, and where it is very difficult to affign any caufe for the decay of those parts deftined for the propagation of the species. The late Mr. John Hunter mentions several cases where the testicles had gradually wasted away, without any apparent caufe. This generally began in one of the testicles, and after that was destroyed, it feized the other, which melted away in the same manner, without affecting the health of the patient, or admitting of any relief from medicine.

The fame author mentions the cafe of a very young gentleman, one of whofe tefticles wafted entirely away after a gonorrhœa, which was attended both with a fwelled

a fwelled tefficle and bubo. This evidently proceeded from the venereal affection.

The ingenious author, mentioned above, gives several examples of impotence from affections of the mind; and it must be acknowledged, that the mind has much to do in this bufinefs. Fear, shame, anxiety, diflike of the object, and many other affections of the mind, will take away the venereal appetite, and produce a temporary impotence. I was once confulted in a cafe of fuppofed impotence by a healthy-looking gentleman, who, to fulfil the dying request of his brother, married his widow. I had fufficient reafon to believe that this gentleman's impotency, as he was pleafed to call it, did not proceed from want of power, but want of love to the object.

Impotence, arifing from natural defects, or the destruction of the parts by diseafe, seldom admits of any affistance from medicine. When it proceeds from debility, occafioned by excelsive evacuations,

T 2

ations, the use of tonics, as the Peruvian bark and steel, are indicated, and they may be administered in various forms with advantage. The chalybeate waters, as those of Tunbridge, Pyrmont, &c. will likewise prove beneficial; but what we would chiefly recommend is the cold bath, especially bathing in falt water.

When the fyftem is exceffively irritable, and the conftitution is wafted by involuntary emiffions during the night, I would recommend opium; from half a grain to a whole grain may be taken at bed time. If this have not the defired effect, the dofe may be increafed to a grain and a half, or two grains. Its ufe ought to be accompanied with tonics, and corroborating medicines.

For the cure of unnatural pollutions, I always recommend matrimony. This, with regular living, and the ufe of the cold bath, feldom proves unfuccefsful. But when I recommend matrimony, I would advife every man to marry the woman he loves. When this is not the cafe,

cafe, fatiety and difguft will fucceed, and the unhappy hufband, in the vigour of life, may, by miftake, impute his want of ardour for the connubial enjoyments to impotency.

If sowide to be it county imprefield on t

V. The upottance of cleanings of

of hundi nam wholes A V

[294]

A SUMMARY VIEW

OF THE

MOST IMPORTANT DOCTRINES CONTAINED IN THE PRECEDING PAGES.

I. FEW things would have a more direct tendency to render the venereal difease less frequent than a firifuly moral education.

II. It would be of great importance, not only in the prevention of this, but of many other difeafes, to impress the young mind with a due fense of the value of health.

III. Though a good conftitution ought to be the first object in the education of youth, it is generally made the last, and is often totally difregarded.

IV. A young man should be taught to believe that all his prospects in life depend upon health, and that every view of happiness vanishes with the loss of this valuable treasure.

V. The importance of cleanliness ought likewife to be ftrongly impressed on the young mind. This, though not ranked among the cardinal virtues, is nearly allied to them. VI. Nor

A SUMMARY VIEW, &c.

VI. Nor ought less attention to be paid to fobriety. Men are most apt to go astray, when least able to conduct themselves, fo as to avoid danger.

VII. A vegetable diet, an open body, and the free use of diluting liquors, will often carry off 2 gonorrhœa without the use of medicine.

VIII. Where the above regimen does not fucceed, recourfe may be had to aftringent injections, taking care, during their ufe, to keep down the inflammatory fymptoms by cooling purges and diluting diet.

IX. Obstructions of the urinary passages are generally relieved by the use of bougies. If properly made, they may be applied by any person of common understanding.

X. A bubo will generally be relieved by emollient fomentations, foft poultices, and bleeding with leeches.

XI. A fwelled tefficle requires nearly the fame method of treatment, unlefs where the intention is to difcufs both, in which cafe repellents ought to be ufed.

XII. A gleet ufually yields to aftringent injections, tonic medicines, and the cold bath. When these do not succeed, recours must be had to ftimulating injections, such as are recommended in the Appendix.

T 4 XIII. A chordee

296 A SUMMARY VIEW, &c.

XIII. A chordee requires diluents, and the ufe of opium.

XIV. Warts and excrefeences require the application of mild cauftics and efcarotics, as the powder of Savin, &c.

XV. The pox is generally introduced by means of a chancre, which, if properly treated, will feldom infect the fyftem.

XVI. The only method to prevent a chancre from communicating the poifon to the fystem, is the timely and proper use of mercury.

XVII. Chancres ought never to be haftily dried up, but rather kept open, till the poifon is extinguished by mercury.

XVIII. The mouth fhould be made fore with mercury, and kept fo for fome time; but it never ought to be given in fuch quantities as to excite a violent falivation.

XIX. A chancre, concealed under the prepuce, is often productive of much mitchief. When it cannot be kept clean, it ought to be laid open.

XX. A chancre, when laid open, will often heal in a few days without the use of mercury, though it would not before under its use.

XXI. The glans, if poffible, fhould be uncovered every day, and the chancres washed with milk and water a little warm.

XXII. Expolure

A SUMMARY VIEW, &cc. 297

XXII. Exposure to cold, and improper regimen, under a mercurial course, tend greatly to retard the cure, and often endanger the patient's life.

XXIII. As the fuppuration of buboes does not feem to accelerate the cure of the venereal difeafe, it is proper always to difcufs them when it can be done.

XXIV. Venereal ulcers and blotches cannot be cured without mercury, which must be applied according to the urgency of the fymptoms.

XXV. When venereal fores grow worfe under the use of mercury *, it must be difcontinued, and the patient put on a course of bark and reftorative diet,

* A cafe at prefent under my care fhews the propriety of this rule in the ftrongeft point of light. A young gentleman, in a rovincial city, had been feventeen weeks under a courfe of mercury for chancres on the glans and prepuce. He was reduced fo low that his life was defpaired of; and he was thought unable to bear a journey to town. He was, however, brought up by fhort ftages, and I was conculted. My advice was to leave off the ufe of mercury, to take a tea-fpoonful of the compound tincture of Peruvian bark four times a day, to drink daily a wine bottle of the Lifbon diet-drink, to take nourifhing diet, and to drink a few glaffes of generous wine every day. The confequence is, that in lefs than fix weeks his appetite, health, and fpirits are reflored, and his fores, which have only been kept clean, are hearly all healed.

XXVI. When

298 A SUMMARY VIEW, &c.

XXVI. When the venereal virus fastens on the bones, and produces nodes, &c., it may still be removed by persisting, for a sufficient length of time, in the use of some active preparation of mercury.

XXVII. When the venereal difease affects the organs of fense, as the eyes, ears, &c. it cannot be removed without the use of mercury.

XXVIII. When children are born with fymptoms of the venereal difease upon them, they may be cured by the proper application of mercury, both to the infant and nurse.

XXIX. Difeafes which refemble the lues venerea, as the fivvins or fibbins, &c., may be cured by mercury applied in the fame manner as for the lues.

XXX. Opium is of great fervice in appealing many of the most urgent symptoms of lues venerea, as well as in making mercury fit more easily on the stomach.

XXXI. When the nurfe gives the difease to an infant, or the infant to the nurse, both may be cured by the proper application of mercury.

XXXII. Married perfons, or fuch as are about to be married, ought to be very ci cumfpect with regard to their fituation, or¹⁷⁻ wife wile they may transmit this baneful difease to their progeny.

XXXIII. Women labouring under the venereal difeafe, are very liable to have abortions, to prevent which mercury is the proper medicine.

XXXIV. In conftitutions deeply affected with the fcurvy, mercury ought to be adminiftered with the greatest caution. Where that is not attended to, some very untoward fymptoms may ensue.

XXXV. In fcrofulous habits the lues always proves obstinate, and requires more mercury than in constitutions free from that taint.

XXXVI. Mercury may be given for any length of time without curing the lues, if it is not given in fuch a way as thoroughly to faturate the fystem.

XXXVII. Complaints fucceeding to the venereal difeafe are not always owing to that malady, but to the means used to expel it.

XXXVIII. That mercury lies in the bones, is denied by Mr. John Hunter, and is, I believe, a vulgar error.

XXXIX. That mercury hurts the ftomach and bowels, when improperly used, is, I am afraid, often too true.

XL. When impotency is the effect of the lues venerea, it is generally owing, either to the

300 A SUMMARY VIEW, &c.

the ignorance of the practitioner, or the irregularity of the patient.

XLI. The greatest circumspection is necesfary in the choice of a wet-nurse in and near great towns.

XLII. A woman may have her health ruined by giving fuck to an infant born of diffipated parents.

XLIII. The fibbens, as well as the lues venerea, may be communicated by the mother or nurfe.

while proves oblighted, and requires more mer-

langth of any a khout cuiting the luce, the it

north a half are not always outing to that

seve, a vulgar chrone

XXVIII. Theremercury lice in the banes,

XIX. That mercury huns the flomacia

luce veneres, inis generally entry, either to

w when in confitminis free Cons that taints

ab seul ell' added auolutos

A

TO

Dr. WILLIAM BUCHAN's

DESERVATIONS CONCERNING THE PREVENTION AND CURE OF THE VENEREAL DISEASE;

CONTAINING

REMARKS

ON A SPECIES OF SORE THROAT FREQUENTLY MISTAKEN FOR VENEREAL;

ON THE TREATMENT OF SOME SYMPTOMS OF THE DISEASE PECULIAR TO WARM CLIMATES;

ON IMPOTENCE;

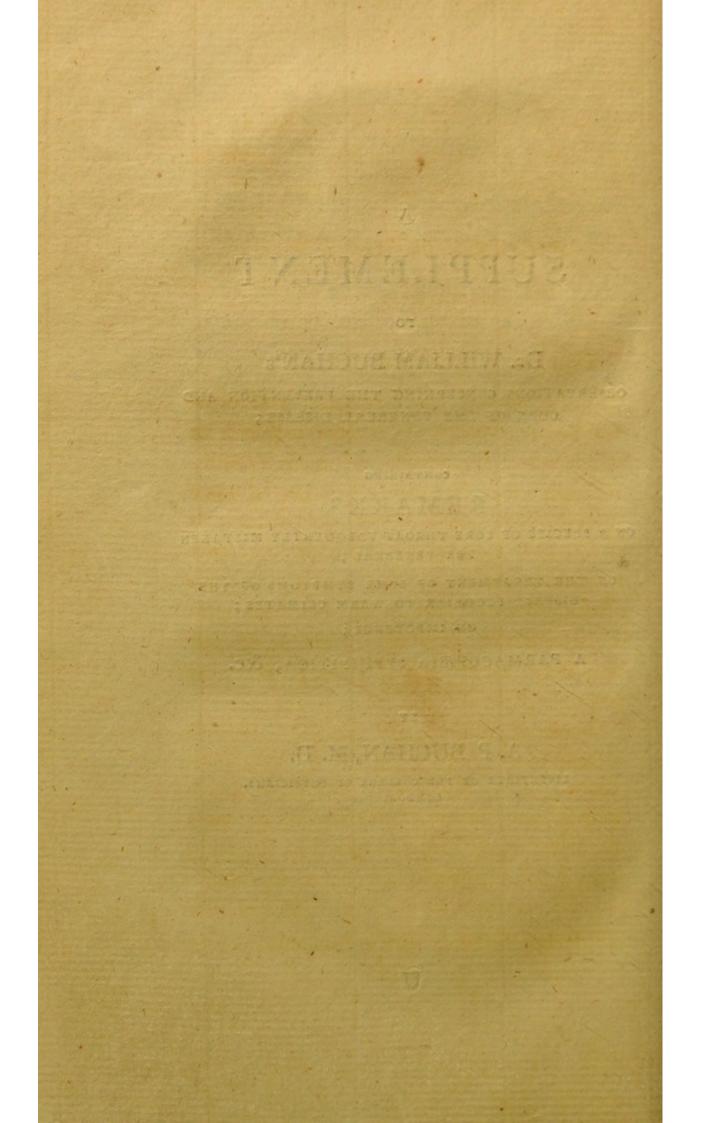
A PARMACOPÆIA SYPHILITICA, &c.

BY

A. P. BUCHAN, M. D.

LICENTIATE OF THE COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS, LONDON.

U



WILLIAM BUCHAN, M.D.

SIR,

About four years ago I published a Tract on the Venereal Disease, the chief intention of which was to furnish patients with a few intelligible rules for the regulation of their conduct while afflicted with that malady, so as to enable them to coincide with the proper medical treatment of the complaint. An edition of that little work has been gradually dispersed, with few efforts on my part to make it public, and for some time it has been out of print.

Being of opinion that the fame purpole is completely fulfilled by the prefent publication, I have determined, with your approbation, to add fuch obfervations as fome degree of experience has furnished me with, by way of supplement to this work, in preference to reprinting my own. Should they poffels any claims to public approbation, they U_2 will

To man To an alivitatita

de indutourio evitativo oraca e evitat

[iv]

will in all probability by this means experience a more extensive circulation, than I could otherwise expect them to obtain.

degree of experience that turnalhed mid- with

I am, with due respect,

Sir, yours, &c.

A. P. BUCHAN.

Percy Street, Dec. 1802.

r v] a

Of a Species of Sore Throat frequently mistaken for Venereal.

A KNOWLEDGE of the treatment of the venereal difeafe is now fo generally diffufed, that where the fymptoms characterifing its more early ftages, at leaft, are well defined, nine times in ten a patient obtains a cure by the means commonly employed. In the difcrimination of anomalous fymptoms, and determining the line of conduct to be purfued in doubtful cafes, can the intelligent practitioner be faid alone to poffefs any fuperiority, over the unreflecting follower of routine.

The fauces are known to be the feat of a variety of morbid affections; the faculty of diftinguifhing thefe from each other, can only be acquired by habit and experience. Ulceration of the throat is fymptomatic of one ftage of fyphilis; but there is alfo another fpecies of ulceration of the fame part frequently occurring, which I have reafon to U 3 believe

believe is very apt to be confounded with the venereal affection, the more fo, as it is most common among that defcription of perfons, whole general habits of life afford grounds for fufpecting the prefence of fome venereal taint. It is of much importance, however, to diftinguish these complaints, not only because mercury which cures the one difeafe, aggravates the other, but alfo on the following account : If a difease confidered as venereal, after having refifted the administration of the fpecific, be afterwards removed by other means, some medicine obtains undue credit for curing a difeafe which in fact never existed, and the imposture of empiricism, becomes fanctioned by professional ignorance.

About ten years ago, my attention was ftrongly attracted to this fubject by the cafe of a perfon in whofe welfare I was particularly interefted, who fuffered feverely, indeed narrowly efcaped falling a facrifice to erroneous judgment, and confequent improper treatment in this complaint. This cafe I fhail detail, as affording a general hiftory of the difeafe, to which I fhall add fuch obfervations as fubfequent experience has furnifhed me with, refpecting the difcrimination, as well

as

as the treament of this affection of the throat.

A. B. about twenty-fix years of age, of an irritable, but in general healthy, conftitution, was, by a concurrence of circumstances, exposed to confiderable fatigue, mental anxiety, and general irregularity of life, and was at the fame time under the neceffity of fleeping in a fituation furrounded with much ftag. nant and putrid water. He complained at first of general listlefiness, and inability to fupport his ufual exercise, accompanied with a fallownefs of complexion, and a peculiar appearance of depression in the countenance. He mentioned alfo a flight fenfation in his throat as if fomething pricked it, attended with fome. little pain in fwallowing. On examining the fauces, an ulcer nearly the fize of a finger nail covered with thick white mucus was very perceptible on one of the tonfils. The patient was quite certain that he had not been affected with any fymptoms of the venereal difeafe within a period that could justify the supposition of the affection of the throat being fyphilitic. The appearance, as well as the fituation of the difeafe, being fuch, however, as to excite fulpicion, the opinion of feveral medical practitioners of respect-U4

respectability was taken, all of whom, with one only exception, pronounced the complaint to be venereal, and recommended the immediate commencement of a mercurial courfe.

The difeafe not readily yielding to the ufe of this remedy, it was continued till a very fevere ptyalifm took place. From the commencement of the falivation, the encreafe of the ulcer was evidently more rapid, and before it terminated, great part of the tonfil was defroyed. At this period he confulted the late Mr. John Hunter-whom, when the envy and detraction of cotemporaries have ceafed to be remembered, posterity will venerate as a rare example of a professional man, who rendered the trade of medicine fubfervient to the advancement of the fcience. -his opinion was that the difeafe did not poffefs the character of venereal ulceration, and at all events, that the effects of country air and invigorating diet merited a trial. During a refidence of a few weeks on the fea coaft, the ulceration healed, and the patient recovered his usual health and ftrength.

Since that period I have feen other cafes, where repeated falivations were fubmitted to in order to remove this complaint, to the great

vili

great detriment of the conflictution, and one inftance, in which I fear life itfelf was ultimately facrificed to an obftinate perfeverance in the unneceffary administration of mercury.

It is defirable that this difease should poffess fome appropriate appellation, by which it might be diftinguished in the common intercourse of language, from others which it nearly refembles. The ulceration has obvioully the character of what is usually termed aphthous. This term is however objectionable, as being already employed, to defignate either a difease common to children, or an appearance peculiar to a certain species of fever. The complaint I am treating of appears to be a modification, probably an early state of the bectica aphthofa, to the frequent occurrence of which, the attention of the faculty has been with much propriety directed by Dr. Willan, in his late valuable publication on the Difeafes of London *. I have repeatedly, however, feen the complaint unaccompanied with any thing like marked hectic fever; not has the doctor pointed out

* It may not be improper here to observe that the fubstance of this Differtation was read before the Lyceum Medicum Londinense in 1798, some years before Dr. Willan's publication appeared.

LICH15330

the rifk of confounding this fpecies of forethroat with the venereal, perhaps owing to the difeafe having in general fallen under his notice, at a more advanced period of its progrefs. Upon the whole, however, this complaint, may perhaps as well continue to be diftinguished by the name of Aphthous Sorethroat, to which it has already fome claim, as to burthen the already too extensive nofological vocabulary, with a new phrafe.

Perfons commonly termed delicate, or irritable, or, to fpeak more correctly, whofe irritability is eafily exhausted, are most prone to this complaint. In such constitutions its more immediate cause appears to be a long continued feries of teazing irritation either mental or corporeal; and their combined operation tends still more powerfully to produce it.

If the fauces of perfons be examined who at an early period of life have acquired the pernicious habit of ufing ardent fpirit as a part of their diet, the tonfils will in general be found enlarged, and fmall fiffures covered with whitifh matter may be difcerned on various parts of the mucous membrane which envelopes them. This may be confidered as the flighteft form of the difeafe, which, as it occafions

x

occasions no uneafiness, in general attracts no attention. But if a perfon affected with this flight degree of the complaint, be exposed to harraffing fatigue, to much anxiety of mind, or to an atmosphere loaded with moist exhalations, the ulceration fpreads, and a degree of pain in deglutition takes place fufficient to excite the notice of the patient. Moisture indeed appears to encrease in a peculiar manner the predifposition to this complaint. Ketelaër*, who has written profesiedly De Aphthis, and practifed in the marshy district of Zealand, mentions apthæ as accompanying fever in a degree unexampled in any other country. Whether the aphthous fore-throat be more prevalent in this country, during moift, than in dry feasons, further experience must determine.

Indulgence in the use of inebriating liquors, especially during the more early periods of life, being frequently conjoined with other irregular propensities, on the first discovery of this complaint, the patient is himself, in general, inclined to confider it as a relic of some former venereal taint. Perhaps with-

• His own words are, "Tanta copia per aliquot dies ore et ano rejeci aphthas, ut aliquot pelves illas conjectas vix caperent."

out any very accurate investigation, the practitioner to whom he applies takes up the fame opinion, and a mercurial courfe is immediately entered upon. By this treatment, the difeafe is always aggravated, and if unfortunately the encrease of the complaint be attributed to the too sparing use of the specific, the dose is augmented, the strength of the patient sinks, a sphacelation of some of the parts constituting the success takes place, and life is factificed to an error of judgment.

Of the effects of teazing mental anxiety in producing this complaint, I have alfo feen feveral ftrongly marked examples. A gentleman of the fanguine and irritable temperament, in the difcharge of his duty as a commiffary in the army, was exposed to confiderable fatigue and anxiety during the embarkation of the troops for Ireland. Being alarmed at the appearance of a number of fmall ulcerations on the tonfils, which he conceived to be venereal, he had of his own accord begun the use of mercury. On his arrival in town, I with fome difficulty fucceeded in undeceiving him concerning the real nature of his complaint; and the difeafe difappeared under the influence of a light and nourifhing 311.2

nourishing diet, together with retirement during a short time, to the country.

A perfon holding a public fituation, the duties of which neceffarily expose him to haraffing fatigue, as well as confiderable mental anxiety, was attacked with this complaint very foon after he obtained the appointment; and I have twice known it to difappear wholly during a temporary retirement from bufines, and again recur on his refuming the functions of his station, notwithstanding the use of every remedy that the best advice could suggest.

Other fecreting furfaces are occafionally affected in the fame manner as that which lines the fauces. A gentleman whofe confitution had fuffered from hard fervice in the Weft Indies, together with this kind of fore-throat, had fmall fuperficial ulcerated fpecks on the infide of the prepuce, which, after remaining a few days, difappeared, and again broke out. I have alfo feen feveral inftances where this kind of fore-throat was accompanied with excoriations, or flight hæmorrhoidal affections about the verge of the anus.

Aphthous fore-throat frequently occurs likewife in females of a delicate conftitution refident

refident in London. In fuch I have feen the tonfil on each fide covered with fmall cells filled with thick mucus, having much the appearance of a honey-comb. In this flate of difeafe, a total lofs of voice will occafionally be produced by a difagreeable affection of the mind; a fymptom, I have repeatedly known to be removed in a fhort time by feabathing.

Why fuch irritations as have been defcribed, and which appear to operate on the conftitution in general, fhould give rife to this peculiar local affection, I pretend not to explain. From analogy however we learn, that many general affections of the fystem, particularly those accompanied with cutaneous eruptions, are attended with local difease of the throat. Small-pox, meafles, fcarlet-fever, particularly when these difeases are severe, are accompanied with inflammation of the fauces, and their fatal termination frequently appears more immediately to depend on the ftrangulation produced by this fymptom. Ulceration of the throat is also one of the earliest fymptoms of the fyphilis affecting the conflitution, a fact, of which no fatisfactory explanation has been hitherto brought forward. Can the numerous difeafes to which this part of the body

xiv

body feems liable, receive any fatisfactory explanation from the frequent changes of temperature to which a part, conftituting as it were the ifthmus which feparates the internal regions of the living body from the external; partaking of the warmth of the former, and at the fame time frequently cooled by the transit of the external air on every respiration, is neceffarily exposed ?

Theory, however, being foreign to my prefent purpose, which is to enable the practitioner to difcriminate this difeafe from the venereal fore throat, I shall proceed to note the chief circumstances which diftinguish them from each other. In the aphthous fore-throat, the tonfils appear enlarged, of a deep red colour, and feel harder to the touch than in a flate of health. The specks of ulceration are small, numerous, and fuperficial, refembling fiffures, and are covered with a greyish white matter, more refembling mucus than pus. Ulcerations of a fimilar kind are frequently alfo feated on the edges of the tongue, which, from the contact of the teeth, occasion confiderable pain. It is not uncommon to find one or both tonfils completely deftroyed, and the cavity where they were fituated covered with the greyish mucus already mentioned.

No

No change of the tone of voice, nor injury of any kind appears to arife from the absence of these glands.

The venereal ulcer, when feated on the tonfil, affects more of the circular form : its edges feem raifed above the furrounding furface, which appears of a dufky red; it penetrates deeply into the fubstance of the part on which it is feated, and the cavity is lined with a thick matter of a white colour, approaching to brown, refembling lard. It is attended with little pain. If the ulceration fpread, its tendency is toward the velum pendulum, uvula, and palate. After deftroying these parts, it fixes on the fpongy bones of the nofe, and is then accompanied with a difcharge of every offenfive matter termed ozœna. The aphthous ulcer has, I believe, no tendency to affect the bones. These circumstances being kept in mind, will, in as far as it is possible to convey an idea of appearances in the living body by words, enable a perfon accuftomed to inspect the fauces, to diftinguish at any period, the one difeafe from the other.

But unfortunately the aphthous fore-throat is a frequent confequence of the improper administration of mercury. A mercurial course long protracted, whether from irregularities

xvii

larities on the part of the patient, or in confequence of attempting to effect a cure by what has been termed the alterative mode, may defervedly be claffed among the general irritants of the conftitution, which have been already adverted to, as the exciting caufes of this complaint. In this cafe the diagnofis of the difease is not only more difficult, but it is also of more importance that it should be accurate, as an erroneous judgment may be attended with the most ferious confequences to the patient. While the constitution is under the influence of mercury, a fecondary. venereal ulceration very rarely, perhaps never, occurs. So ftrong indeed is the prefumption against the venereal difease affecting the throat even during the most irregularly conducted mercurial courfe, that the greatest caution fhould be used in pronouncing this fymptom to be syphilitic. In all doubtful cases of the venereal difease, our practice ought to be regulated by the following golden rule: Never administer mercury on fuspicion, but wait till the prefence of fome decifive fymptom renders the nature of the difease no longer equivocal. By fuch conduct no time is in fact loft, the patient is spared much fuffering, and when all ground of doubt is removed, X a de-

a decifive and energetic practice may be adopted, and perfifted in.

A confideration of the circumstances which have been affigned as giving rife to aphthous fore-throat will readily fuggest the mode of cure. A temporary retirement to the country, where a change of objects may tend to remove anxiety of mind, and breathing a purer atmosphere, give an appetite for fimple and nutritious food, is a plan which, if adopted in due time, will in general be found to fucceed. In aid of it, decoclion of farfaparilla, infusion of Peruvian bark, acidulated with vitriolic acid, butter-milk taken in an aceffent flate, may occafionally be used with advantage. Such flight ulcerations, accompanied with a relaxed state of the fauces, are frequently relieved by the use of fome chalybeate fpring, as that of Tunbridge*.

Gargling

• I lately faw a very firiking example of this complaint in a young gentleman of an irritable and confumptive habit. Six months after going through a courfe of mercury for a venereal complaint, an ulcer appeared on one of the tonfils, which had every appearance of being venereal. As the delicacy of this gentleman's conflictution rendered the repetition of a mercurial courfe a matter of ferious confideration, it was thought advifable that he fhould previoufly try the effects of a change of air. When he had been a week

xviii

Gargling with a folution of white vitriol, or the infufum rofæ, are proper topical applications. Advantage may alfo be derived from touching the ulcerations with mel rofæ two ounces, to which may be added alum, or acid. muriatic. one dram, or the oxymel æruginis may be ufed with the fame intention.

The painful ulcerations extending along the edges of the tongue are in general much relieved by frequently washing with a folution of the hydragyrus muriatus, or the cuprum vitriolatum, in the proportion of one grain to an ounce of water. In this distress complaint I have also feen advantage derived from the local application of leeches.

In the treament of this difeafe, as indeed of many others, it is of importance to obtain the confidence of the patient. Peculiar af-

week in the country, the ulcer was completely healed. Sometime after his return to town an ulceration took place on the posterior part of the fauces, which spread rapidly, and was accompanied with quick pulfe, and depression of strength. This also disappeared after a short residence on the sea-coast. Had this gentleman taken any of the nostrums advertised to cure the venereal disease without mercury, his recovery would have been unjustly attributed to their operation, and the public might have been deluded by a falsehood impossible to detect.

X 2

fections

fections of the mind, we have already feen, are often intimately connected with the exiftence of this fpecies of fore-throat; but ftill more frequently is the mind of the patient prepoffeffed with the idea of its being venereal; an opinion which it is often vain to combat. Under its influence he runs from one practitioner to another, till he finds fome one who either in reality coincides with him, or affecting fo to do, administers mercury, nor will any thing convince him of his error, but experience, which fometimes arrives too late,

XX

xxi

Of a peculiar Form of the Venereal Difease taking place in Persons who have resided some Time in India.

SEVERAL opportunities have occurred to me of obferving a collection of diffreffing fymptoms in gentlemen who have returned from India, the origin of which the patients themfelves always attribute to venereal infection, but which mercury, as administered in this country, has no powers of alleviating. Though practitioners in extensive employment must frequently have met with this complaint, I have never as yet feen its existence adverted to in any publication. I am indeed aquainted with one gentleman of eminence in the profeffion, who, from confiderable experience in fuch cafes, has extracted the following fhort aphorism : " they all die." As I am of opinion that this general canon is rather founded on an obftinate perfeverance in the use of mercury, than on the incurable nature of the difease; having seen one instance of a complete cure effected by other means; and being defirous of directing the attention of medical men to a complaint the nature of which does not appear to have been hitherto duly invefti-X 3 gated,

gated, I shall give a detail of some of the cases that have come under my notice.

Mr. S. twenty years of age, of a delicate but healthy conftitution, went on board of fhip, being his fecond voyage to India, with fome flight fymptoms of venereal infection. These were supposed to be eradicated by mercurial remedies taken during the voyage. While in India, after being one night much heated with dancing, and drinking freely of wine, he fell afleep, thinly clothed, in the open air. Awaking in the morning he found himfelf unable to move, the condenfed perspiration forming, to use his own words, a tenacious cruft over the whole furface of his body. The confequence of this imprudence was a fever, fucceeded by fwellings of the joints, enlargement of the bones, and ulceration of the throat. Thefe being confidered as venereal fymptoms, mercury was administered, but without removing them. During the whole of the voyage home he was unable to leave his cot, and was at last fo reduced by debility and pain, as to be under the neceffity of being removed from Portfmouth to London in a litter.

When I first faw him, the joint of one knee was enlarged to four times its usual fize,

XXII

fize, and apparently contained a fluid. Ulceration and lofs of fubftance was evident in the throat; on various parts of the body deep infenfible ulcers difcharged a fanious matter, and the veftiges of many others healed up were apparent. On the back of one hand, and the upper part of one foot, was the fcar of a large wound from which fragments of bone had been discharged, and on examination one of the metacarpal and alfo of the metatarfal bones was found to be wanting. He was extremely enfeebled, and the emaciation of the body was confiderable. Notwithstanding this accumulation of distress the fpirits of the patient were good; and, from the attention of an excellent mother, he experienced every comfort that his fituation admitted of.

Mercury was again administered; and from its use he received the same temporary benefit he had repeatedly before experienced. It was soon however productive of inflammation of the eyes, great increase of debility, and a flow of watery fluid from the mouth, which rendered it necessary, after a short time, to defist from it.

Among various other remedies he tried for about a fortnight a ftrong decoction of X 4 guaiacum.

guaiacum. While using this remedy feveral of the fores healed; and, what was remarkable, the fluid contained in the knee joint was abforbed, and for the first time fince his return. home he quitted his bed feveral fucceffive days, and walked with the affiftance of crutches, into the adjoining room. The guaiacum at length producing irritation and fever, was laid afide. Water now began to accumulate in the abdomen and in the cellular membrane. By an effort of nature this water was once taken up, a copious discharge of urine took place, and the enlargement of the abdomen wholly fubfided. But the difease soon recurred, and after lingering about a year from the time of his return to this country, he died unverfally dropfical.

Another inftance of a fimilar difeafe took place in a gentleman who before going to India repeatedly fuffered from venereal infections, and had alfo lived irregularly in other refpects. After a few years refidence at Madras, he loft his health, and returned to this country affected with various anomalous fymptoms. Swellings of the knee joints occurring alternately, enlargements and pains of the bones, and cutaneous eruptions. After trying mercury, Bath-waters, &c. without any permanent benefit,

XXIV

benefit, he determined to return to India, and died on his outward paffage.

In 1796 I vifited an officer who had been more than ten years in India, and had undergone confiderable fatigue in the campaigns under Lord Cornwallis. The fkin was difcoloured in various parts; there was also confiderable enlargement of the bones of both legs, attended with fo much nocturnal pain, as made a confiderable quantity of laudanum, more than a hundred drops, requisite to procure fleep. For these complaints, which he fupposed to originate in a venereal taint, he had repeatedly used mercury in India. Being taken prifoner on his way to this country, he was carried to America, and at Philadelphia went though a course of farfparilla by the advice of Dr. Rufh. Before I faw him he had again used mercury, under the direction of an eminent furgeon of this country. For a time it mitigated the nocturnal pains, but it foon produced a flow of thin watery fluid, not ropy, as takes place in common falivation, attended with excoriation of the mouth, and confiderable inflammation of the eyes, which rendered it neceffary to discontinue its farther use. He also tried a decoction of mezereon, made as ftrong 9

as

as the ftomach could bear. From this no benefit was derived, as during its ufe the fkin covering one of the nodes ulcerated, difcharging an ichorous matter. He next went to the fea-fide and bathed; there the ulceration healed and he recovered a confiderable fhare of health and ftrength.

After his return to town, the nocturnal pains which had never wholly abated, increafed to much as to make him defirous of again trying mercury, from which he had always experienced temporary relief. To this I objected, the more ftrenuoufly, as I had recently witneffed a perfon in a fimilar predicament fink under universal dropfy, originating in my opinion, in a too obstinate perfeverance in the ufe of mercurials. Being at that time engaged in an attentive perufat of the early writers on the venereal difeafe, collected in the large volume known by the general title of Aphrodifiacus, the confident manner in which the cure of every flage of the difeafe, by means of guaiacum is mentioned, made a strong impression on my mind. The irkfome reftraint of diet with which it was neceffary to accompany the ufe of the guaiacum, appeared alfo to be the principal reason of its falling into difuse, the cure by means

XXVI

means of mercury being preferred, as admitting of greater latitude in the general habits of living. The celebrated cafe of Ulric Van Hutten, who received a cure by guaiacum, after undergoing repeated falivations in vain, had alfo its due weight.

I drew up, in writing, a fhort account of the reafons which induced me to fuggest a trial of this mode of cure in the prefent instance, as well as of the strict regimen required to enfure any profpect of fuccefs, and left the choice of adopting it to the patient, knowing him to be poffeffed of that firmnefs of mind which would enfure a perfeverance in whatever he determined on. He refolved to make the trial; and, as a first step, immediately diminished his food to half the quantity he was accustomed to. In a few days he again abstracted half the remaining quantity. His breakfast confisted of a small piece of toafted bread, without butter, and a little tea; at dinner he never exceeded the wing of a chicken, half a pigeon, or fuch like, with three glaffes of white wine, after which he took nothing till next day. At the fame time he commenced the use of the decoction, which was made by macerating, in a gallon of water, during the night, a pound

xxvii

pound of rafur. guaiac. procured from the Hall, which next day was boiled to half the quantity. This was poured off, and the wood boiled a fecond time in order to form a drink to be ufed at meals. Of the ftrong decoction he took about two thirds of a pint in the morning, fome hours before quitting his bed, and an equal quantity in the evening, drinking the weak as a beverage at dinner.

In the course of a few days a peculiar fhrinking and fhrivelled appearance of the skin of the hands and feet took place, a fymptom noticed by the advocates of this remedy, as one of the most early indications of its falutary effects on the conftitution. His fleep became more found and refreshing without any opiate, than it had been for years paft. He perspired moderately towards morning, and had at all times a gentle moifture on his fkin, refembling that of a perfon in good health. The pulfe was regular and flower than it had been previous to the commencement of this courfe. In the courfe of the third week he wholly laid afide the use of the weak decoction, and took more than a quart of the ftrong daily. He was now very much emaciated, the whole fat of the fystem appearing to be abforbed, infomuch that the hand held

up

xxviii

up between the eye and a ftrong light, was flightly diaphanous between the matacarpal bones, yet his look was healthy, and his fpirits uncommonly good. The cravings of appetite were now importunate, but he had the fortitude to refift them, and to perfevere in his rigorous abflinence. His linen was evidently tinged of a greenish hue by the perspiration, of which colour the urine also partook, proofs that the guaiacum had pervaded every part of the fystem. The fize of the nodes on both legs was confiderably diminished, and they were occasionally electrified with a view to promote absorption.

The courfe was perfifted in for fix weeks, the whole of which was paffed in an apartment where the thermometer was never permitted to fall below fixty. During the laft week the patient augmented the quantity of his food a little, and, on reverting to his cuftomary habits of life, he rapidly acquired flefh and ftrength, and expreffed himfelf as enjoying more completely the feelings of good health, than at any former period of his life. The fibula of the left leg on which the moft confiderable enlargement had been feated, ftill remained thickened; but from that period till the prefent, after the lapfe of more than five

years,

XXX

years, it has never been at all troublefome; he continues in good health, and is now the father of a family.

From this cafe it is not my intention to infer that guaiacum is to be relied on as a remedy for any ftage of the venereal difeafe; but as a refource against fome of the anomalous fequelæ of that complaint, which do not yield to the usual modes of treatment*. The indolent enlargement of the bones, and watery effusions in the cavities of the joints,

* The authority of Lord Bacon may perhaps tend to augment a confidence in the fafety as well as the efficacy of the plan here recommended.

"Certum eft, diætas, quæ in ufu funt, ex guajaco præcipue, atque ex farfaparilla, et china, et faffafras præfertim longius continuatas, et fecundum regulas rigidiores, univerfum corporis fuccum, primo attenuare, deinde confumere atque forbere; quod manifeftiffinum eft, quia morbum Gallicum ufque ad gummofitates provectum, quique intimos corporis fuccos occupaverit et depravaverit, ex illis diætis poffe curari probatum eft: atque infuper, quia æque manifeftum eft, per hujufmodi diætas homines factos macilentos, pallidos, et quafi cadaverefos, paulo poft impinguari, colorari, et manifefto renovari. Quamobrem hujufmodi diætas, vergente ætate femel bienno, ad intentionem noftram utiles effe omnino exiftimamus, tanquam exuvias et fpolia ferpentum."

Historia Vitæ et Mortis, vol. 2. p. 174. edit. 1730. which

which characterife the ftate of difeafe I have been endeavouring to defcribe, appear to originate in the inactivity of the abforbent veffels: a ftate, perhaps induced by the operation of mercury on a fyftem previoufly debilitated by a warm climate. In all the cafes which have occurred to me, mercury had been previoufly administered; which, though it feemed to remove the specific infection, left the abforbent veffels fo much debilitated, as to be unable to take up the local effusions of fluid, or depositions of folid matter, symptoms occasionally taking place in the advanced ftages of the venereal difease.

No opportunity has fince occurred of administering guaiacum in a similar cafe. Indeed it would perhaps be difficult to meet with a perfon possesse of abstinence which I believe to conflitute an important part of this mode of cure. But from the experience which has now been detailed, I would not hestitate to recommend the trial of a similar plan, in preference to a mercurial course, in cafes where I am convinced the latter is of po ayail.

Of Impotence.

Ut difficilis hæc explanatio fit, fimul et pudorem, et artis præcepta fervantibus. Neque tamen ea res a fcribendo deterrere me debuit. Primum, ut omnia, quæ falutaria accepi, comprehenderem ; dein, quia in vulgus eorum curatio etiam præcipue cognofcenda est, quæ invitisfimus quisque alteri ostendit.

CELSUS, lib. vi. cap. 18.

OF the difficulty of treating the prefent fubject with propriety I am well aware : and being not unmindful of the undeferved obloquy to which, at no very diftant period, the publication of fome well intended observations on the fame topic exposed their author, it is by a fincere conviction alone how much of individual mifery has originated from the diffused circula tion of fome popular works on these complaints, that I am now induced to venture on this tender ground. Incedo per ignes Suppositos .- But if I may hope to be inftrumental in faving one human being from that flate of mental defpair which I have too frequently witneffed, or in refcuing a fingle victim from the fangs of those harpies, who, pretending to the exclusive treatment of this class of complaints, operate on that nervous fusceptibility which pecu-

XXXIII

peculiarly characterifes their unfortunate objects, in fuch a manner as not only to ruin their peace of mind, but occafionally to extort fums of money hardly credible, I shall be confoled for encountering the rifk of cenfure. That fuch confequences were far remote from the benevolent intentions of the authors of the works alluded to, I am well perfuaded. They appear indeed to refult from an unneceffary attempt to combine moral with medical confiderations. To augment that defpondent state of mind, occasionally produced by a derangement of fome of the functions of the animal æconomy, can never be the duty of the phyfician. My prefent purpofe is to fhew, that the most common species, at leaft, of this malady, originates in an artificial affociation between a peculiar train of mental ideas, and certain actions of the corporeal organs; and that this unnatural affociation admits of being diffevered, and the difeafe depending on it cured, or at least alleviated, in like manner as other morbid affections of the human frame. Dubtico no ino au or gourt

The following narrative may ferve to explain a meaning, which it is not eafy to convey in general terms :

A young man of a ftrong and ardent ima-Y gination,

gination, whole athletic appearance offered the most fatisfactory proof that his constitution had fuffered no material injury from fome improper habits acquired at fchool, about the age of twenty happened accidentally to peruse the treatise of the celebrated Dr. Tiffot. From fome of the horrors there detailed, his mind, naturally fusceptible, immediately took the alarm. He conceived, that he had for ever ruined his constitution, had rendered himfelf impotent, and under the impreffion of being his own affaffin, was become unfit to live. So powerfully was his imagination affected by the supposed enormity of his crime, and influenced by the notion of its being his duty to warn others against a fimilar danger, that he purchased every copy of Tiffot he could lay his hands on, carried them in his pocket, and diffributed them, accompanied with fuitable remonstrances, to fuch young men, and even to the young women of his acquaintance, whom he conceived to be in danger of lapfing into fimilar errors. The derifion to which fuch conduct neceffarily exposed him, tended to aggravate his mental diffrefs: he however, took the trouble, as he expressed himfelf, in fome letters deliberately left for the perufal of his friends, to drag on existence for a twelvenination

XXXIV

XXXV

of

twelvemonth under the preffure of thefe afflictions, in order that he might be enabled to difcharge fome trifling pecuniary obligations. This purpofe being completed, he put a period to his existence by shooting himself through the head.

Inftead of meeting with a book, in which, I am ready to allow, from the best of motives, the injurious consequences of certain pernicious habits are placed in the ftrongest point of view, had this young man confided his fupposed errors to some humane person, who, by teaching him that his complaints were at least in equal measure connected with the state of the mind, as of the body, and convincing him, that a reftoration to health was by no means impossible, could have fucceeded in foothing his wounded spirit, there can be little doubt, but that an individual, whole ftrong fense of moral rectitude afforded the best proof of an excellent disposition, might have been preferved to his friends and to fociety.

Several cafes, where mental affections, originating in caufes of a fimilar kind, have terminated in fuicide, are related in the zoonomia of Dr. Darwin.

Any impediment that prevents the due performance of the fexual intercourfe on the part

Y 2

April .

XXXVI

of the male, is ufually termed impotence; a defect which may arife from fome organic imperfection, either natural or acquired, of the parts fubfervient to the purpofes of generation. Examples of the former kind rarely occur: the care taken by Nature to fecure the perpetuity of the fpecies of all animals, is ftrongly teftified by the comparatively few inflances which happen of any connate monftrofity of the fexual organs. When the ftructure of thefe parts has been injured by accident, or by difeafe, the nature of the mifchief is in general obvious, and the mode of treatment well underftood.

A variety of this complaint, of much more frequent occurrence, appears to be connected with a peculiar ftate of mind. The malady now alluded to, most frequently takes place among young men confined to fedentary occupations, and more particularly among those engaged in literary purfuits *. If, towards

• " Les gens de lettres, les penfeurs, les artifles, en un mot tous les hommes dont les nerfs et les cerveaux recoivent beaucoup d'impressions, ou combinent beaucoup d'idées sont tres soujets, à des pertes nocturnes de femence."

erved to his triands and to for

Histoire Physiologique des Sensations, par Cabanis. Memoires de l'Institute National, tom. i.

that period of life, when Nature intent on perfecting the individual, evolves a degree of vital energy, by which youth is irrefiftibly impelled to the moft active exercions; boys, initead of being permitted to co-operate with her intentions, and complete the development of their limbs, by indulging freely in athletic exercifes, be confined to fchool, or to occupations where the faculties of the mind are called into action in preference to those of the body, the fuperabundant irritability is very prone to expend itfelf on wrong objects.

In fuch fituations improper habits are readily acquired, at first by imitation; and they are in general continued, from ignorance of the injurious confequences to which they ultimately lead. To fupply the place of the natural object, the powers of imagination are brought into action. By repeated voluntary efforts to retain certain ideas in the mind, combined with peculiar organic operations, new affociations between the mind and fome of the corporeal actions are effablished; and volition is gradually brought to influence a function, which according to the dictates of Nature, ought never to be exercised but under the fole influence of appetite.

In confequence of frequent repetition, cer-Y 3 tain

XXXVU

XXXVIII

SUPPLEMENT.

tain organs become at length more readily excited to action by the influence of the mind, than by the operation even of their natural stimuli. Hence the origin of nocturnal emiffions : fome flight local irritation of the parts of generation agitates the first link of that chain of ideas, which, in the manner already explained, has been artificially affociated with the actions of these organs; uninterrupted by volition, and undifturbed by external impreffions, the train proceeds, and the organs complete their functions in obedience to this unnatural impulse. This theory might perhaps be extended, were this a fit place for fuch difquifitions, to explain the phenomena of dreaming in general. Like other dreams, thefe alfo most commonly occur towards morning, becaufe the renovation of excitability taking place during fleep, renders the fystem more fusceptible of every impression. By each fucceffive repetition, the new affociation is farther confirmed, and the difficulty of breaking through it increased, while the ability of duly performing the natural act is proportionably impaired : by the improper interference of the mind the parts are either hurried into unnatural rapidity of action, or from being long accustomed to obey the influence of the imagination,

gination, they ceafe altogether to be excited by their proper object.

To difcover and to check in their commencement the vicious habits from which these complaints originate, comes more immediately within the province of those to whom the important task of education is entrusted. It conflitutes indeed a delicate and a difficult part of their duty. Let me, however, be permitted to fuggest, that ridicule and contempt would perhaps be found more effectual weapons to combat a propenfity to thefe immoral and enervating habits, than a more ferious reprefentation of their ultimately injurious confequences. To comprehend the latter, neceffarily implies the poffession of a share of information concerning subjects, with which it is better, at least, to suppose the young mind unacquainted. But when the mischief is done, and the mind has taken the alarm, whatever may be deemed the most prudent conduct on the part of the tutor, it never can conftitute any portion of wildom, and still lefs of duty, in the physician, to aggravate the mental diftrefs of his patient, by infifting on the moral evil of fuch habits, beyond what may be neceffary to prevent a repetition of them; which, however, is rarely neceffary, Y 4 when

XXXXX

when the patient has become fufficiently fenfible of his fituation to apply for the affiftance of medicine.

If the reafoning by which I have attempted to prove, that the fpecies of impotence commonly imputed to habitual indulgence in thefe practices, depends in fact on the eftablifhment of a new and artificial affociation between the mind and the organs of generation, be in any degree conclusive, the principal indication of cure must of courfe confist in an attempt to interrupt or deftroy this new affociation; when that object is accomplished, the organs fupposed to be defective, will, with the return of general health, be found to refume their natural and proper functions.

The efficacy of opium in diminifhing the fenfibility of the nervous fyftem, and its wellknown powers in obviating the recurrence of certain periodical convultive difeafes, arifing from peculiar irritations, a clafs of complaints with which nocturnal emiffions have confiderable analogy, point it out as one of the beft means of interrupting new affociations of action in the living body. It was first employed with fuccefs in this particular complaint by the late Mr. John Hunter, and when duly administered, is generally productive of the defired

xhan

defired event. The preparations of opium are various: diffolved in vegetable acid or in water, or in form of an extract made by evaporating the aqueous folution, this valuable medicine feems to be exempt from fome of the unpleafant confequences attending the ufe of the fpirituous tincture. The dofe of the opiate requires to be gradually augmented, in proportion as the fyftem becomes habituated to its operation. Its ufe must also be difcontinued in the fame guarded manner: coftiveness should be prevented by combining fome gentle purgative with the opium, as a a few grains of rhubarb, or of the galbanum pill *.

Having by thefe means fucceeded in interrupting the acquired affociation between the mental and organic actions, the object next in importance is to prevent the mind from recurring to its former affociations. This is to be attempted by endeavouring to occupy the attention with different purfuits. In vain can it be expected that a mind difeafed is capable, by a voluntary exertion, of ceafing to dwell on any particular feries of ideas. The very effort

* Of ipecacuan and opium each one grain, made into a pill, with extract of gentian, to be taken at bedtime, I have found to anfwer very well.

to banish it, keeps the forbidden theme ever prefent to the recollection. In his celebrated work on education, Roffeau has with much propriety fuggested, that the period of youth, when the nafcent paffions are most liable to be inflamed, either by the imagination, or the fenses, should be as much as possible occupied in the sports of the field. The ancients, who frequently conveyed an important truth under fome religious allegory, made their Diana the goddels of chastity, the goddels allo of the chace. The ardor with which, at that period of life, these diversions are usually purfued, excludes every other idea, while the neceffary corporeal exertion exhaufts the fuperabundant irritability of the fystem, and days of fatigue are followed by nights of profound repose. On a similar principle, a journey, a fea voyage, engaging in fome active pursuit, or in fituations incompatible with fuch conduct, even attending with affiduity to bufinefs, will be found uleful in interrupting the affociation on which the complaint in great measure depends.

In proportion as the fystem becomes invigorated, an appetite for plain and wholesome food will of course take place. The diet ought to confist principally of animal food; the flesh of adult animals, as beef and mutton,

25

as containing a lefs proportion of the gelatinous principle, is preferable to veal, lamb, or pork. Milk, butter, eggs, fugar, and all fuch aliment as affords a copious fupply of nourifhment, rather of a moift and flabby, than a firm and fubstantial nature, are to be avoided. As a leading object in the treatment of these complaints, is to diminish, at least temporarily, the undue fecretion of femen; this, like the other secretions, being in some measure proportioned to the quantity of moift aliment taken into the fystem, it will be found of importance to diminish the use of fluid in general to as fmall a quantity as is found to be compatible with health. Tea and coffee fhould be very sparingly used, or rather, if possible, wholly abstained from. The most proper beverage is port wine and water.

During the night, the covering ought to be as light as a moderate degree of warmth will permit. To fleep on a mattrafs is preferable to a bed of down: and it is of particular importance not to indulge a moment in repofe, after the termination of the natural limits of fleep. "The head," as Ofborn fays, " being at that time too apt to become a cage for unclean ideas^{*}."

> * Advice to 2 Son. Oxford 1658. Bathing

Bathing in the fea, or in a niver exposed to the influence of the fun, is in general falutary; but to invalids afflicted with complaints of the nature now under confideration, I have frequently found the cold bath injurious. The enfeebled conflictution is more benefited by a bath of a temperature nearly equal to that of the living body, fuch as are the thermal fprings of Buxton.

Other remedies require to be varied, according to peculiar cafes and conflications. Tonics, as they are ufually termed, are not always ufeful. If we fucceed in removing the caufes of debility, the fyftem will fpontaneoufly recover its tone. Elixir of vitriol, taken in Briftol water, natural chalybeates, fuch as those of Tunbridge and Hampftead, artificial preparations of steel, of which the most efficacious is the carbonate, and the ætherial tincture, are occasionally found beneficial.

From the use of the terra japonica, or extract of catechu, I think I have observed good effects in diminishing the inordinate secretion, which, as has been already observed, conflitutes part of this disease. I was first led to employ it from an observation contained in the account of the tree producing the terra japonica communicated by the late Dr. Fothergill;

xliv

thergill: "That, when too profusely used, it was supposed by the native physicians of India, to destroy the venereal appetite "." From its modified administration, advantage may certainly be derived.

All attempts to ftimulate the fystem by aphrodifiacs, if any drugs actually deferving fuch an appellation exist, are decidedly injurious. Fatal confequences have fometimes been the refult of an imprudent recourse to been the refult of an imprudent recourse to fuch means. Tincture of cantharides has lately been found by Mr. Roberton of Edinburgh, an effectual remedy in cases of feminal weakness; like all other active medicines it tequires to be used with caution.

From a fleady perfeverance in the plan now recommended, of which the leading principle is to deftroy the affociation that has been artificially introduced between the imagination and the actions of organs, which ought to obey the impulfe of appetite alone; while the fecond intention is, by invigorating the fyftem in general, to render it lefs fufceptible of flight imprefions; the reftoration of a certain measure of health, proportioned to the injury the conflictution had previously fastained, may with confidence be expected.

Medical Observations and Inquiries, vol. v.

5

It

It ought to be generally underftood, that for this clafs of complaints, no fpecific remedies can in the nature of things exift; and that all pretensions to fuch, are founded in imposition. Matrimony must indeed be confidered as the completion of the cure, and among many whom I have known enter into that state with confiderable diffidence, I have never heard of any physical reasons for repentance.

As a farther illustration of the doctrine that has been now advanced, it may be obferved, that even the most vigorous and healthy men are liable to cafual impotence, originating from affections of the mind. If an opinion be entertained, that on fome particular occasion it is incumbent to exhibit more than usual proofs of virility; or if a perfon be impreffed with a doubt concerning his own powers; or if the imagination be overawed by the fuperior rank, or uncommon accomplishments of the other party; any of these states of mind, which are in fact but different modifications of the paffion of fear, may produce temporary impotency. Hence alfo, we are enabled to account for the fingular fact of particular men being impotent with refpect to fome women, while they are by no means in

in a fimilar predicament with regard to others.

The real foundation of a practice formerly very prevalent, and in credulous times attributed to the influence of forcery, admits of an eafy explanation on the fame grounds. At one period, it was a general opinion that certain perfons were enabled, by the influence of magical incantations, to prevent the confummation of marriage. This operation was termed maleficiating, in French, nouer l'eguilette, or tying the point. Lord Bacon informs us, "That in Zant it was very common to make men impotent to accompany with their wives. The like is practifed in Gafcony; where it is termed nouer l'equillette. It is practifed always upon the wedding-day; and in Zant the mothers themfelves do it, by way of prevention, becaufe thereby they can hinder other charms, and can undo their own. It is a thing the civil law taketh knowledge of, and therefore is of no light regard "." The works of cotemporary medical writers abound with recipés for the prevention and cure of this fpecies of witchcraft.

The various hopes and fears which frequently agitate the mind on the approach of

* Natural Hiftory, Cent. iz. Exp. 888.

xlvii

m11-

marriage, neceffarily tend to induce an interference of the will with an action, which volition may indeed reftrain, but can never promote. At a time when a belief in the interfetence of fupernatural agency univerfally prevailed, men readily attributed an accident which was frequently obferved to occur, but which they were unable to explain, to the influence of magic : and the profeffors of witchcraft, taking advantage of this opinion, would not fail to encourage a belief, tending fo much to augment the profits of their trade.

- The account of this species of forcery given by Montaigne, in whole time it was very prevalent, and of the ingenious means he made use of to fecure his friend from its influence, while it ftrongly manifefts the fuperiority of his philosophic mind, to the common prejudices of the age in which he lived, tends alfo fo powerfully to illuminate the point of view in which I have attempted to confider this fubject, that I shall offer no other apology for quoting the whole paffage, though fomewhat long. I shall not, however, enfeeble the admirable naïveté of the old Gafcon's language and manner, by any attempt to render it into English -" Je suis encore en ce doute, que ces plaifantes liaisons de quoy notre mond se void 11 151

xlviii

void fi entravè, qu'il ne se parle d'autre chose, ce font voluntiers des impressions de l'apprehenfion et de la crainte. Car je sçay par experience, que tel de qui je puis respondre comme de moy-meme, en qui il ne pouvait choir soupçonne aucun de foiblesse, et aussi peu d'enchantment ayant ouy faire le conte à un fien compagnon d'une defaillance extraordinaire, en quoy il estoit tombé sur le point qu'il en avoit le moins de besoin, se trouvvant en pareille occafion, l'horreur de ce conte luy vint à coup fi rudement frapper l'imagination, qu'il en courut une fortune pareille. Et de la en hors fut subject a y renchoir : ce villain fouvenir de son inconvenient le gourmandant, & tyrannisant. Il trouva quelque remede a cette resuerie, par une autre resuerie. C'est qu' advouant luy-mesme, et preschant avant la main, cette sienne subjection, la contention de fon ame se soulageoit, sur ce, qu' apportant ce mal comme attendu, fon obligation en amoindriffoit, et luy en poisoit moins. Quand il a eu loy, a fon chois (sa pensee desbrouille, et disbandee, son corps se trouvant en son deu) de le faire lors premierment tenter, faisir, et furprendre à la cognoissance d'autruy ; il s'est guery tout net. A qui on a esté un fois capable, on n'est plus incapable, finon par juste Z foibleffe.

foiblesse. Ce mal'heur n'est a craindre qu'aux entreprinses, ou nostre ame se trouve outre mesure tendue de desir, et de respect, et notamment ou les commoditez fe rencontrent impourveuës pressantes. On n'a pas moyen de se ravoir de ce trouble. J'en sçay, a qui il a fervy d'y apporter le corps mefme demy raffassie d'ailleurs, pour endormir l'ardeur de cete fureur, et qui par l'age fe trouve moins impuissant, de ce qu'il est moins puissant. Et tel autre, a qui il a fervi auffi qu'un amy l'ayt affeure d'etre fourny d'une contrebatterie d'enchantemens certains, a le preferver. Il vaut mieux, que je die comment ce fut. Un comte de tresbon lieu de qui j'estoie fort privé, fe mariat avec une belle dame, qui avoit este poursuivie de tel qui assistoit à la feste, mettoit en grande peine ses amis : et nommement une vieille dame se parente, qui presidoit a fes nopces, et les faisoit chez elle, craintiue de ces forcelleries : ce quelle me fit entendre. Je la priay s'en reposer sur moy. J'avois de fortune en mes coffres, certaine petite piece d'or platte ou estoit gravees quelques figures celestes, contre le coup du foleil, et pour ofter la douleur de teste, la logeant à point sur la coufture du test : et pour l'y tenir, elle estoit confue à un ruban propre à attacher sous le

9

menton,

menton. Resuerie germaine à celle dequoy nous parlons. Jacques Peletier, viyant chez moy, m'avoit fait ce present singulier. J'advisay d'en tirer quelque usage, et dis au Comte, qu'il pourroit courre fortune comme les autres y ayant là des hommes pour luy en vouloir prester une, mais que hardiment il s'allast coucher : que je luy. ferois un tour d'amy : et n'espargnerois a son besoin, un miracle qui estoit en ma puissance : pourveu que sur son honneur il me promist de le tenir tres fidelement fecret : feulement comme fur la nuit on iroit luy porter le refueillon, s'il luy eftoit mal allé, il me fist un tel signe. Il avoit eu l'ame et les oreilles fi battues, qu'il se trouva lié du trouble de fon imagination : et me fit fon figne a l'heure fusdite. Je lui dis lors à l'oreille, qu'il fe levast foubs couleur de nous chaffer, et print en se jouant la robbe de nuit, que j'avois fur moy (nous effions de taille fort voifine) et s'en vestit, tant qu'il auroit executé mon ordonnance qui fut ; quand nous serions fortis, qu'il se retirast à tomber de l'eauë, dist trois fois telles paroles: et fist telles mouvemens. Qu' a chacune de ces trois fois, il ceignist le ruban, que je luy mettois en main, et couchast bien soigneusement la medaille qu'y estoit attachee, sur ses roignons: la figure en telle Z 2 posture.

posture. Cela fait, ayant à la derniere fois bien estreint ce ruban pour qu'il ne se peust ny desnouer, ny mouvoir de fa place, qu'en toute affeurance il s'en retournast a fon prix faict : et n'oubliast de rejetter ma robbe sur son lict, en maniere qu'elle les abriast tous deux. Ces fingeries font le principal de l'effect. Nostre pensee ne se pouvant demesser, que moyens si estranges ne viennent de quelque abstruse fcience. Leur inanité leur donne poids et reverence. Somme il fut certain, que mes characteres se trouverent plus veneriens que solaires, plus en action qu'en prohibition. Ce fut une humeur prompte et curieuse, qui me convia à tel effect, effoigné de ma nature. Je suis ennemy des actions subtiles et feintes; et hay la fineffe, en mes mains, non seulement recreative, mais auffi profitable. Si l'action n'est vicieuse, la routte l'est. Amasis roy d'Ægypte, espoufa Laodice tresbelle fille Grecque; et luy, qui fe montroit gentil compagnon par tout ailleurs, se trouva court a jouïr d'elle: et menaça de la tuer, estimant que ce fust quelque sorciere. Comme és choses qui confistent en fantasie, elle le rejetta, à la devotion : Et ayant faits ses vœus et promesses à Venus, il se trouva divinement remis, des la premiere nuict, d'apres ses oblations et facrifices.

facrifices.... On a raifon de remerquer l'indocile liberté de ce membre, s'ingerant fi importunement lors que nons n'en avons que faire, et defaillant si importunement lors que nous en avons le plus affaire : et contestant de l'authorité, fi imperieusement avec nostre volonté, refufant avec tant de fierté et d'obstination nos folicitations et mentales et manuelles. Si toutesfois en ce qu'on gourmande fa rebellion, et qu'on en tire preuve de fa condemnation, il m'avoit payé pour plaider sa cause: à l'adventure mettroyje en soupçon nos autres membres ses compagnons, de luy eftre allé dreffer par belle envie, de l'importance et douceur de son usage, ceste querelle apostee, et avoir par complot, armé le monde à l'encontre de luy, le chargeant malignement feul de leur faute commune."

There is another species of seminal weakness which, I believe, is occasionally the unfuspected cause of feebleness and decay of the confitution. My attention was first attracted to it by the perusal of a small tract by Dr. J. E. Wichmann of Hanover, entitled De POLLUTIONE DIURNA frequention fed ratius observata tabescentiæ causa*. This complaint was not unknown to the ancients. It is

* Gættingæ 1782.

Z 3

described

defcribed in the following terms by Celfus; "Eft etiam circa naturalia vitium, nimia profufio feminis, quod fine venere, fine nocturnis imaginibus fic fertur, ut, interpofito fpatio, tabe hominem confumit." But I have not feen it alluded to by any modern medical writer, except Dr. Wichman.

This pollutio diurna, or difcharge of femen, takes place at the time of going to ftool. It is not accompanied with any tenfion of the penis, or fenfation of pleafure, the perfon being wholly unconfcious of it happening. This difeafe occurs between the age of twenty and forty, generally in perfons who either have indulged too freely in venereal pleafures, or who have weakened the tone of the parts of generation by early and unnatural irritation. It is frequently miftaken for nervous confumption, or atrophy, from which, however, it may be diftinguished by the total absence of fever.

Perfons labouring under this complaint are of a pale, or rather leaden coloured complexion, with funk eyes, weak, torpid, and peculiarly feeble in their lower limbs. They complain of no pain, and their appetite for food fo far from being impaired, is frequently voracious. Their digeftion, however, is feldom

liv

dom good, being troubled with croaking of the bowels, and frequent eructations of wind from the ftomach. Their fpirits are always depreffed, they avoid fociety, and feek folitude. They are not refreshed by fleep, and their mental faculties become impaired. Frequently they refemble walking skeletons, and in the prime of life labour under all the infirmities of old age.

Where these fymptoms occur, without any local pain, or difease of the viscera to which they can be attributed, there is reason to suspect the presence of this complaint, of the existence of which the patient himfelf is in general totally ignorant. It is to be detected in the following manner. After having voided his urine, the patient is immediately to attempt to expell the fæces, placing the penis in fuch a manner as to difcover whether any discharge takes place from the urethra. If a little thick white matter iffues from the orifice of the penisalong with the laft efforts to expel the fæces, we may attribute all the fymptoms already detailed to this caufe. For although the quantity discharged is by no means equal to what occurs in the ufual nocturnal pollutions, yet the daily repetition of it tends even more to impair the vigour of the conftitution. Indeed Z 4

Indeed there is reafon to fuppofe that those who die in confequence of venereal exceffes, commonly fall victims to this unfufpected complaint, perhaps long after they have abftained from the more glaring causes of their miseries.

This complaint may in general be removed by appropriate treatment. The fæces fhould never be permitted to accumulate or become indurated in the rectum. This is prevented by injecting a clyfter composed of decoction of oat-meal, or infusion of bran, or what is preferable, fimple cold water. Or the body may be kept open by occafionally taking a little lenitive electuary; by thefe means all ftraining efforts to discharge the fæces are rendered unneceffary, which should be carefully abstained from. The diet should be rather dry, and not too fucculent. The lower part of the belly and loins fhould be frequently washed with cold water. A sponge dipped in a mixture of cold water and vinegar, fhould alfo be applied to the perinæum between the thighs. The cold bath ought never to be neglected, chalybeate waters and medicines are ufeful, provided care be taken to obviate coftiveness. By persisting regularly in the means now recommended, perfons will

lvi

will in general recover their health from a ftate of emaciation and languor, which, to those who are not aware of the nature and cause of the complaint, appears almost hopeles.

PHARMACOPŒIA SYPHILTICA.

PRELIMINARY OBSERVATIONS.

Usu, ex medicamento venenum, ex veneno medicamentum fit.

IN contradiction to the vulgar opinion, that a medicine may be taken with fafety, becaufe, if it does no good it can do no harm; it is a certain fact, that every active and useful remedy is capable of doing much mifchief as well as good, according as it is judicioufly employed or the contrary. This observation is peculiarly applicable to the administration of mercury in venereal complaints. When it is confidered that this dire difeafe, originating in fymptoms apparently trifling, proceeds with a flow but steady courfe, uninterrupted by any curative effort of nature, to deftroy life in the most loathfome manner, it is rather matter of wonder, that ingenuity, or accident, fhould happily have devifed any remedy for fo formidable a complaint, than that a remedy

remedy poffeffed of fuch powers, when unfkilfully applied, fhould occafionally do mifchief. In the melancholy catalogue of maladies incident to the human race, together with the real or pretended remedies provided against them by medical science, there is no one difeafe fo completely under the controul of what has any pretention to be termed a specific, as syphilis is under subjection to mercury. Every fymptom of it, when the powers of life are not wholly worn out, have yielded, and I believe still daily do yield, to the proper administration of this remedy. " Nothing," as Mr. Hunter well observes, " shows more the ungrateful or unsettled mind of man, than his treatment of mercury; for if there is fuch a thing as a fpecific, mercury is one for the venereal difease. Yet mankind are in pursuit of other fpecifics for this difeafe, as if fpecifics were more common than difeafes."

Notwithstanding the experience mankind are possessed of concerning the powers of this remedy, from time to time we find its efficacy doubted, its virtues depreciated, and the public mind agitated with the expectation of obtaining a specific for the venereal difease equally efficacious, and more mild in its operation

ration than mercury. Of a very recent, if not of the prefent ftate of profeffional opinion, concerning the utility and mode of operation of this remedy in the cure of fyphilis, the following fketch, penciled indeed by a mafter's hand, contains fo just a view; that, humiliating as it is to profeffional pride, I am tempted to infert it here, more especially as the original has never been in very general circulation.

" We have used mercury nearly three hundred years as a cure for the fashionable diftemper, and though not, ftrictly speaking, univerfally with fuccefs, yet with fuccefs infinitely more general and more complete than we have experienced from any other remedy in any other difeafe. But during all that time it has been the fource of inceffant and keen difputes; and at this hour the difputes about it are more violent than ever they were. It is difputed even whether mercury (ftrictly fpeaking) ever did any good in the pox; whether it be quite inert; or whether it generally does harm: and it is maintained that it is not the mercury itfelf, but fomething united with it, a kind of air, (oxygene,) which has done fo much good, and which may be found in much larger proportion, as well as in

in much greater quantity, in the pureft air that we breathe, in pure fpring water, and in aqua-fortis, which may be found in white arfenic, and in fifty other fubftances, but is more eafily feparated from the mercury (when duly prepared for that ufe,) than from almoft any other fubftance yet known. But to lofe no time, fome hundreds of patients have been tried with aqua-fortis, properly diluted with water, and drunk like lemonade. The refult of thefe trials is of courfe a mafs of irreconcileable contradictions *."

The moft charitable, if not the fole method of fettling those apparent contradictions, fo difgraceful to a science which makes any pretentions to be founded on facts, is to suppose, either that the individuals pretended to be cured by these new remedies, had previously used mercury, or that the symptoms taken to be venereal were in reality not such. The former I suspect to be a more common fource of fallacy than is generally imagined. Mercury is now so universally understood to be a cure for the venereal difease, that most people, especially of the lower classes, have re-

• Memorial by Dr. J. Gregory, Professor of the practice of Physic in the University of Edinburgh, &c.

courfe

courfe to it, either of their own accord, or at the infligation of fome quack bill, on the first fuspicion of infection. Such perfons are generally the objects of experimental medicine, but when they apply for medical affiftance, or are admitted into an hospital, they veny generally conceal their former conduct. Dread of the reftraint, and the ftoppages confequent on declaring themfelves infected with the venereal difeafe, renders clandestine attempts to cure each other very common among the foldiery. The very fmall quantity of mercury requifite to remove venereal infection in fome conftitutions, tends alfo to augment this fource of deception. I have known two inftances of a ptyalifm, which lasted a fortnight, excited in the fame perfon, apparently a robuft, athletic man, by taking five grains of calomel on five fucceffive days, and on both occafions this minute quantity of mercury cured a chancre.

That the glans penis, and prepuce, like every other part of the body covered with a very thin cuticle, is peculiarly fubject to aphthous fpots of ulceration, is a fact well known to every practioner. There are occafionally feafons when fuch complaints are extremely prevalent. The mind at all times pecu-

peculiarly alive to every morbid affection of the parts of generation, immediately attributes thefe little ulcers to venereal infection. If the medical practitioner, perhaps without any very accurate inveftigation of the cafe, adminifters mercury, nitrous acid, opium, or any other fuppofed anti-venereal, the ulcerations heal up, the patient conceives himfelf, and is by others fuppofed, to be cured of a difeafe which in fact never exifted; and which would have difappeared equally foon if the parts had been wafhed with a mixture of diftilled fpirit and water.

By fuch fallacious appearances the beft intentioned men may have occafionally been impofed on, without imputing to them any deliberate purpofe to deceive others. But it is unneceffary to wafte time in attempting to reconcile the contradictory opinions concerning the operation of the oxygenated remedies, as their ufe appears now to be abandoned by every conficiencious practioner in Europe *.

A few years ago opium was extolled as a remedy for the venereal difease, and was even

* Vide Traité Complet fur les Maladies Syphilitiques. Par F. Swediaur, M. D. Quatrieme edition. Paris, 1801.

fuppofed

lxiii

fuppofed to have performed cures in many inftances where mercury had failed. But experiments inftituted with more accuracy, proved that its utility was confined to cafes where mercury had previoufly been employed; and that is falutary effects confifted chiefly in counteracting the confequences of an injudicious administration of that remedy.

From an attentive confideration of a variety of cafes, I am inclined to think that opium, upon the whole, rather tends to impede the falutary operation of mercury. Where mercury ruffles the conftitution, or occasions irritation, and want of fleep, a cordial opiate is the most effectual means of appealing the temporary difturbance. But if the antedote continues to difagree, I have found it, upon the whole, a better practice to diminish the dose, than to combine the use of mercury with opium. If an extreme cafe be admif. fible in proof of this opinion, we may cite the example of the natives of Afia, who use the most acrid perparation of mercury combined with opium in doses, which, taken alone, would certainly destroy life. Mr. Brown fays, " That in Conftantinople fome perfons have fo long accustomed themselves to the use of opium, (aphium,) that powerful drug, that a dofe

a dofe of two drams, or more, will have no effect in exhilarating them, or producing that agreeable flupor which they feek. In fuch cafes they will fwallow, in a convenient vehicle, feveral grains, to the amount, it is faid, of ten, of corrofive fublimate of mercury as a flimulus. This, I think, affords a clear proof that opium counteracts the effects of mercury." Mr. Brown thinks it probable that opium was the antedote ufed by Mithridates againft the effects of mineral poifons *. The alexipharmic confection, which derived its name of Mithridate from that prince, contains a confiderable portion of that drug.

From fome general ideas of ftrengthening the conflitution, or, as it is fometimes expreffed, enabling it to bear the action of mercury, fome preparation of the cinchona, or Peruvian bark, has been administred during a mercurial courfe. It has even occasionally been supposed capable, when given by itself, of curing certain symptoms of the venereal difease. But it has been shewn by Bertollet, (annales de chymie,) that the astringent principle residing in bark, and other vegetables of the same class, is in fact possession of the the

* Brown's Travels in Africa, page 345.

Aa

property

property of decomposing mercurial oxyds, and of course of rendering them wholly inert. Moreover, that medicine does not posses any antedote more effectual against corrofive sublimate, when taken as a posson, than a strong decoction of Peruvian bark. As mercury is always given in form of an oxyd, the impropriety of administering bark at the same time, does not require any further illustration.

When ulcerations, whether originating from venereal contagion, or from the injudicious ufe of mercury, affume a tendency to gangrene, Peruvian bark is the medicine on which we rely to put a ftop to it progrefs; but when bark is indicated, the administration of mercury fhould probably always be difcontinued. It appears alfo a fair conclusion, that in cafes where the cinchona has appeared to remove fome venereal fymptoms, the beneficial effects produced by it, have in fact depended on its counteracting mercurial irritation.

Upon the whole, it appears probable that no more benefit has been produced by any of those boasted remedies, whether known or concealed, that have hitherto been brought forward with a view to superfede the use of mercury

lxvi

mercury in the cure of fyphilis, than would have arifen from a fufpenfion of the ufe of that medicine, a transition from the air of the town to that of the country, a bland invigorating diet, and other general means of reftoring health.

The ferious evils originating from miftaking those fymptoms which refult from the use of mercury, for such as are, in fact, the genuine effects of venereal poilon, manifest the importance of poffeffing a criterion that might enable us to diffinguish with certainty the fymptoms of the venereal difease, from those of mercurial irritation. In deciding in doubtful cafes of this kind, where the decifion is of fo much importance to the well-being of the patient, the only guide on which we can rely is experience; that is, the habit of feeing the difeafe. When ulcerations continue to increafe during the use of mercury, with retorted and flabby edges, accompanied with a dull leaden colour of the complexion, a quick pulse, a general sense of langour and finking, nocturnal fweats, and a morbid increafe of irritability to all external impreffions, it is proper to fuspend, for a time, the further employment of the antedote. The patient should, if possible, remove to the Aa2 country,

country, should adopt a generous diet, and above all, be as much as poffible in the open air; for it is much more prudent to rifk the chance of the infection not being wholly eradicated, than to hazard the patient's life by urging the farther use of mercury under such circumftances. Befides, when the conftitution is invigorated, fymptoms will yield to the administration of the specific, on which, during a flate of debility and exhauftion it had ceased to operate as a cure. In fuch cases the use of the warm bath, of the decoction of farfapararilla with bark, of the rind of walnuts, of lichen islandicus, of juniper, and other nutritive and demulcent medicaments, are employed with fuccefs.

Different conflictions and temperaments are also varioufly affected by mercury. Some habits refift the most fedulous inunction, and in others the mildest preparation taken internally, diforders the stomach. As a proof of the necessfity of attending to such idiosyncrafies; in a case where an ulcerated bubo remained stationary, under the influence of a confiderable quantity of mercury, on inquiring particularly into the habits of life of the patient, I found he was accustomed to use an inordinate quantity of falt as part of his diet :

Ixviii

on diminishing his usual confumption of this mineral, he foon recovered.

In languid and irritable conftitutions, mercury occasionally appears to stifle fome of the fymptoms of the difease, without completely eradicating the venereal poifon. In these instances the difease is faid to lurk in the conflicution. This may take place for a certain period, but cannot last for years, as is fometimes imagined, an idea that frequently occasions much uneafiness of mind. With a view to make those equivocal fymptoms of difease manifest their real nature, M. Swediaur was the first, as far as I know, who recommended the use of fome of the preparations of iron. By invigorating the conflitution, and roufing the vital energy, it is very poffible that these medicines may produce the effects he attributes to them. In doubtful cafes it is certainly better practice to have recourfe to fuch means, than to mercury, at least till the nature of the difease be fully afcertained. In feeble conftitutions I have occafionally given the carbonate of iron along with mercury, and apparently with advantage. But it is in vain to attempt to lay down general rules for the appropriation of reme-Aa 3 dies

lxix

dies to particular cafes, which must always depend on the judgment and experience of the practitioner.

If an equal share of industry and ingenuity had been bestowed on regulating the due administration of mercury, and in diferiminating the circumftances where it ceafes to be a cure, and appears to become a poifon, which has been wafted in comparatively idle attempts to difcover other specifics, we should probably have by this time been able to wield this herculean remedy with fuch a degree of precifion and dexterity, as to fuperfede the neceffity of fearching any further. But confidering the rafh and indifcriminate manner in which the various preparations of mercury are daily exhibited in venereal complaints, and in others which are miftaken for fuch; it is rather furprifing that it is not productive even of more milchief, than the unmerited share frequently attributed to it.

In the former editions of this work, the prefcriptions contained in the Pharmacopœia, now confiderably enlarged, were written in English. The fame plan is here followed, for the adoption of which, the following reasons are given by the original Author.

lxx

"Phy=

" Phyficians still perfisting in the practice of writing their prefcriptions in Latin, affords a ftrong proof of the difficulty with which old customs are left off. Those who write books in plain English, still give their prescriptions in an unknown tongue; as if a fcrap of Latin could operate like a talifman, or have the power of a charm. This conduct is not only ridiculous, it is dangerous. The perfons employed in making up medical prefcriptions are, generally speaking, very idle, and very ignorant. By this I do not mean to throw any reflection on apothecaries. I fee no reafon why an apothecary may not be as learned a man as a phyfician; but I know this, that a man may go to his fhop a hundred times before he finds him there. The apothecary generally acts as a phyfician, and leaves the fhop to the care of his boy.

"Did patients know who compose the draughts they swallow, they would take them with fear and trembling. I feldom give a medicine without feeing it made up, and never to a venereal patient; because I know that here the cure depends solely on the quality of the medicine, and not on the patient's imagination. Were physicians, in general, to follow this A a 4 plan,

plan, their art would prove more beneficial to mankind. The doctor would not be the tool of the apothecary, nor the patient the dupe of both. While the apothecary can recommend the phyfician, the infamous trade of cramming patients with drugs will be carried on, to the difgrace of medicine, and the deftruction of mankind."

lxxii

PHAR MACOPŒIA SYPHILITICA.

BALSAMS.

Balfam of Capivi.

FROM twenty to thirty drops may be taken three times a day, on a little brown fugar.

Useful in the more advanced stages of gonorrhœa, and in gleets. It is a medicine that ought not to be very long persisted in. If it does good, its effects are generally obvious in the course of a few days.—See MIXTURES.

Balfam of Tolu

Is used in like manner, and with fimilar intentions.

BOLUSES.

Bolus of Quickfilver.

Quickfilver, ten grains,
Soft extract of liquorice, one fcruple.
Rub them together till the globules of mercury difappear.
One of thefe may be taken every night, at bed-time, till the mouth be affected.

Bolus

Bolus of Opium, with Ipecacuanha.

Of the compound powder of ipecacuan of the London pharmacopœia, twelve grains;

Aromatic confection, one fcruple.

A bolus to be taken at bed-time. This relieves the fleepleffnefs fometimes occafioned by mercury. It is alfo ufeful to produce a determination to the fkin, when the mouth is too much affected.

Sedative Bolus.

Antimonial powder, five grains, Opium one grain, Aromatic confection, one fcruple. A bolus to be taken at bed-time. Ulfeful in alleviating chordee.

CATAPLASMS.

Linseed Cataplasm.

Pour fome boiling water on a piece of the foft part of bread; after ftanding a few minutes, bruife it into a pulp with a fpoon. Add a fufficient quantity of linfeed meal to give it a due degree of tenacity. It may be fpread about the thicknefs of a quarter of an inch

Ixxiv

IXXY

inch on a piece of rag, and renewed twice a-day.

This forms a proper application to the penis, in gonorrhœa, accompanied with much inflammation. Alfo to buboes, both before and after they break. A little camphor, diffolved in olive oil, may occafionally be added. — If made with cold water in which fugar of lead in the proportion of one part to eight is diffolved, it forms a good repellant application.

Carrot Poultice.

Carrot boiled till it be foft, and brought to a confiftence with a due proportion of linfeed flour, is a very good application to ulcerated buboes.

Hemlock Poultice.

Equal quantities of the leaves of hemlock, and crumb of bread, may be boiled, with a fufficient quantity of milk, to the confiftence of a poultice; is a uleful application in ill, conditioned ulcers.

Cataplasm of Poppy.

Take the heads of four white poppies; boil in four pints of water to one half, ftrain and mix

Decoction of Elm Bark.

Of the interior bark of the elm, four ounces,

Water, four quarts, Boil to one half.

This decoction anfwers nearly every purpofe of the farfaparilla, and is confiderably more œconomical.

Decoction of Guaiacum.

Take of the rafpings of guaiacum, fix ounces,

Water, four quarts.

Boil gently to nearly one half; towards the conclusion of the boiling add of liquorice root, and faffafras, each, an ounce. Two pints of this decoction may be used daily. It was formerly supposed that the decoction of guaiacum alone was a remedy for the venereal difease. Although this opinion is now generally abandoned, it is still by many supposed to cooperate with mercury. It may be used with more freedom by those of a full and phlegmatic temperament, than by the lean and bilious; in the latter, guaiacum is apt to cause heat and fever.

Decoction

lxxviii

Decoction of Mezereon.

Ixxix

Of the bark of the root of mezereon, one ounce,

Water, three quarts.

Boil gently to two quarts, adding towards the end of the process an ounce of fliced liquorice; of this warm stimulating medicine, three half-pints may be taken daily.

It is recommended in enlargements of the bones, and where the venereal difeafe is united with fcrophula.

Decoction of Sarsaparilla, with Mezereon.

Root of Sarfaparilla, three ounces, —— of mezereon, two drams,

Water, two quarts.

7

Boil to one half, adding an ounce of fliced liquorice.

Decoction of Walnuts.

Of powdered antimony, tied in a nodule, four ounces,

Of pumice-stone tied in like manner, two ounces,

Of farfaparilla and china, each, two ounces,

Green

Green walnuts with the husks, number, forty,

Water, ten quarts.

Boil flowly to one half, and strain.

Two pints may be taken daily.

This decoction is very efficacious in removing the debility, and healing the ulcers, confequent to the improper use of mercurials.

Decoction of Dulcamara.

Take of the stalks of the dulcamara, if fresh, two drams, or dried, half an ounce,

Boiling water, a quart.

Infuse during an hour, then boil ten minutes, with a little liquorice, and strain.

A tea cupful, with a little milk, may be taken three times a day, where venereal complaints are combined with rheumatic pains or cutaneous defedations.

Decoction of Iceland Liverwort.

Of Iceland liverwort, two drams, Water, one pint.

Boil till it becomes gelatinous, and strain. A cup of this decoction, taken frequently in the day, is an excellent restorative in every species of debility.

Compound

lxxx

Ixxxi

Compound Decoction of Sarsaparilla, called Lisbon Diet Drink:

Of farfaparilla, White faunders, Red faunders, each, three ounces, Root of mezereon,

----- of liquorice, each, one ounce, Crude antimony, tied in a nodule, two

ounces,

Water, four quarts.

Infuse during twelve hours, then boil to half the quantity, and strain.

From a pint to a quart may be used daily.

This remedy has been much celebrated, both as an affiftant to mercury in the cure of the venereal difeafe, and as tending to remove the bad confequences of an over-dofe of that mineral. Perhaps all the good effects fuppofed to be produced by it, may be found to refult from fome of the lefs complicated formulæ already detailed.

Decoction of Juniper.

Of crude antimony, tied in a nodule, fix drams, Wood of the juniper, half a pound.

Bb

Boil

Boil in four quarts of water to one half adding towards the end a little fliced liquorice.

From a pint to a quart may be used daily. This decoction is strongly recommended by Dr. Quarin of Vienna, in the enlarged and indurated testicle, and in scrophulous habits.

Decoction of Parfley.

A handful of the fliced roots and green part of parfley, Water, one pint.

Boil for half a hour, and ftrain.

A tea-cupful of this decoction, fweetened with honey or fyrup of marshmallows, may be taken every hour, with much advantage, in that deficient secretion of urine, which appears to be occasioned by a translation of the gonnorrhœal inflammation of the kidneys.

Decoction of Tormentil.

Of tormentil root, one ounce, Water, two pints. Boil to one half.

Useful as a lotion and gargle in cases of profuse falivation. A few spoonfuls of it may also be taken internally.

DRAUGHTS,

Ixxxii

lxxxin

DRAUGHTS.

Draught with Balfam of Capivi. Balfam of capivi, half a dram, Powder of gum arabic, Syrup of tolu, each, one dram, Rub them together, gradually adding Water, an ounce and a half. To be repeated twice a-day in gonorrhœa with debility, or gleet.

Opiate Draught.

Opiate confection, half a dram, Cinnamon water, an ounce and a half, Syrup of ginger, one dram. Tincture of opium, from ten to twenty drops.

To be given at bed-time, when the bowels are much diffurbed by mercury.

Camphorated Draught with Opium.

Camphorated mixture, two ounces, Tincture of opium, thirty drops, To be taken at bed-time.

Is frequently employed to remove irritation of the urinary organs.

ELECTU-

Ixxxiv

SUPPLEMENT.

ELECTUARIES.

Opening Electuary.

Gum arabic, Cream of tartar, each, one ounce, Jalap in powder, two drams, Surup, enough to make an electuary. A tea-fpoonful may be taken once or twice a-day, fo as to keep the body open, in the inflammatory ftage of gonorrhœa.

Compound Electuary with Senna.

Electuary of Senna,

Tartarifed kali, each, one ounce, make an electuary.

The bulk of a nutmeg may be taken three times a day; or,

Electuary of fenna, one ounce, Sulphur,

Nitre, each, one dram,

Syrup of orange-peel, half an ounce.

Make an electuary, to be taken as the preceding.

Both these electuaries tend to keep the body open, and at the same time to promote the discharge

IXXXV

discharge of urine, and are therefore useful in gonorrhœa.

Electuary with Peruvian Bark.

Powder of Peruvian bark, one ounce, Prepared nitre, two drams, Mucilage of gum arabic, enough to make an electuary.

The bulk of a nutmeg may be taken twice or thrice a-day.

This is an useful remedy in scrophulous habits.

EMULSIONS.

Almond Emulfion.

Decorticated almonds, Refined fugar, each, one ounce, Powder of gum arabic, half an ounce, Water, a quart.

Rub the almonds and gum in a mortar,

gradually adding the water, and ftrain. This forms an useful and pleafant demulcent drink in gonorrhœa. Its flavour is improved by the addition of a little cinnamon water.

With

With the addition of a dram of camphor, it becomes the

Camphorated Emulfion.

GARGLES.

Gargle with Borax.

Borax, one ounce, Diffolve in a pint of boiling water, and add

Honey,

lxxxvi

Tincture of myrrh, each, two ounces. The pain arifing from the mercurial ulceration of the mouth and fauces, is mitigated by the frequent use of this gargle.

The fame effect is produced by a folution of alum in barley water.

Mercurial Gargle.

Barley water, one pint, Muriated mercury, fix grains, Honey of roles, two ounces, mix.

This gargle is recommended in venereal ulcerations of the throat. It is probably, however, in general, a better practice to heal them by the proper action of the fpecific on the conftitution.

INFUSIONS,

lxxxvii

INFUSIONS.

Infusion of Linseed.

Linfeed, half an ounce, Liquorice root, two drams, Boiling water, a quart. Let them infuse for some hours.

Infusion of Mallow.

Leaves of the mallow, a large handful, Boiling water, two quarts. Let them infuse for some hours.

Infusion of Hempseed.

Bruifed hempfeed, half an ounce, Boiling water, two quarts. Infufe for half an hour.

Infusion of the Leaves and Flowers of the Lime Tree.

A large handful may be infused in two quarts of boiling water.

The above infufions are all demulcent mucilaginous drinks, and may be used at pleasure. Their chief purpose is to diminish the pain of making water in gonorrhœa. They may be sweetened by the addition of sugar, or of liquorice root, according to particular tastes.

INJEG .

lxxxviii

SUPPLEMENT.

INJECTIONS.

The propriety of using injections in the cure of gonorrhœa, is still a disputed point among practitioners of the most extensive Their utility wholly depends on experience. the peculiar ftage of the difeafe in which they are applied. Ufed at an early period of the complaint, they will fometimes, unqueftionably, arreft its progrefs, and fave the patient much fuffering; towards the conclusion of the difeafe, their due application will alfo occafionally accelerate its termination. But during the ftate of high inflammation and pain, injections of an aftringent or irritating nature are always injurious : at this time a little olive-oil can alone be injected with fafety. During the inflammatory ftage, the difcharge appears to be most properly confidered as tending to unload the inflamed parts, in fact, as the means employed by Nature to cure the disease; and therefore can never be checked with impunity, nor without the rifk of inducing fymptoms of a more ferious kind. It may be here observed, that either when the discharge has spontaneously ceased, or been checked by the imprudent use of injections, occafioning fuppreffion of urine, pain in the region

lxxxix

region of the kidneys, fwelled tefficle, &c. a ftate of the difeafe, which by fome foreign writers has been termed gonorrhæa ficca; we fhould endeavour to reftore the difcharge, by introducing bougies a few inches into the urethra, either fimple, or medicated by being dipped in balfam of capivi, or red precipitate made into a liniment.

Injection of White Vitriol.

Take of vitriolated zinc, half a dram, Rofe water, one pint.

In the early stage of gonorrhœa there is no better injection than this. It ought to be repeated every four hours. The best criterion of its strength is, that its use should be followed by a slight, but tolerable, degree of pain. Four or five drops of the extract of lead, now termed water of acetated lytharge, added to a cup of this injection at the time of using it, renders it more fedative, and confequently a better medicine, where there is much pain and irritation.

Sugar of lead, half a dram,

Soft water, half a pint.

The

The fedative effects of this injection may be farther increafed by the addition of Purified opium, two drams; or, Tincture of opium, 30 to 40 drops.

Sedative astringent Injection.

altere souther after

Sugar of lead, Vitriolated zinc, each, half a dram, Rofe water, one pint. To be repeated every three hours, if it does not caufe much pain.

Compound Injection with Alum.

Alum, half a dram, Sugar of lead, one dram, Vitriolated zinc, one fcruple, Water, one pint.

This composition is extolled by fome practitioners as peculiarly efficacious in obstinate gonorrhæas.

Injection of muriated Mercury.

Muriated mercury, one grain, Diftilled water, half a pint. The strength of this preparation may be augmented by increasing the quantity of the

muriated

XC

muriated mercury, which must again be modified by the degree of pain it occasions. By fome this is reckoned the most efficacious injection of any.

Injection of Balfam of Capivi.

Balfam of capivi, Mucilage of gum arabic, each, half an ounce.

Rub them carefully together, gradually adding rofe-water, half a pint. Uleful in obstinate gleets.

Injection of acetated Copper.

Acetated copper or verdigreafe, one dram, it is a start full start should be

Spirit of ammonia, one ounce. From fix to twelve drops may be added to a cup of water at the time of using it.

Where an injection is proper, there is, perhaps, none fuperior in efficacy to the above.

Injection of vitriolated Zinc, with Camphor,

Is most easily prepared, by adding a teafpoonful of the water of vitriolated zinc, with camphor, of the London pharmacop., to a teacupful of water.

Injection

Injection of Gum Kino. Gum kino, twenty-four grains, Boiling water, one pint. Infuse for an hour, and strain.

Injection of Galls.

Powdered galls, two drams, Boiling water, one pint. Infuse for an hour, and strain.

Injection of Sugar of Lead.

Sugar of lead, two drams, Rofe water,

Vinegar, of each half a pint. These three last forms of injection are peculiary adapted for the gonorrhœa, as well as discharges proceeding from weakness, taking place in females.

Injection for Phimofis.

Vitriolated copper, fix grains; Pure water, four ounces, To this folution add,

Of extract of lead, twenty drops. Where contraction of the prepuce is occafioned by ulceration on its interior part, a little of

xcii

xciii

of this injection thrown up between the glans and forefkin, by means of a fyringe, will frequently difpofe them to heal.

Injection of Tartarifed Antimony.

Tartarifed antimony, Powder of gum arabic, each, one dram, Camphor, one fcruple. Rub together, gradually adding

Water, fix ounces.

This form of an injection has lately been propofed, in an ingenious Tract on Gonorthea, by a Mr. Barker of Oxford. It is to be thrown up once or twice a day, carefully compreffing the penis to prevent it from penetrating too far. Mr. B. conceives that it operates by exciting a new action, different from that produced by the venereal infection, which is more tractable and eafier removed. Several examples of the efficacy of this treatment, in fhortening the duration of the difeafe, are ftated.

Injection of Nitrated Silver.

12

Nitrated filver, commonly called lunar cauftic, half a dram. Diffolve in water, fix ounces.

1.1

Properly

Mciv

Properly diluted with water, in fome cafes, this is a very efficacious remedy; but it must be used with circumspection.

Opiate Injection.

Purified opium, one dram, Infufion of linfeed, eight ounces. In fome cafes of great irritation, this injection gives much relief.

Injection with Turpentine.

Oil of turpentine, an ounce and a half, Olive-oil, twelve ounces; mix.

Water, fix ounces.

Injection of Calomel.

chrown up once or twice a day, carefully

Powder of gum tragacanth, four grains, Calomel, two fcruples,

Water, four ounces. besetered und the

Let them be carefully triturated.

Occafionally, ten grains of opium may be added.

To be injected two or three times a day,

A confiderable variety of injections are mentioned, from which the judicious practitioner may felect fuch as are best fuited to the peculiar circumstances of the cafe.

LOTIONS.

Lotions.

Saturnine Lotion, usually termed Gaulard's Water.

Water of acetated litharge, ufually called extract of lead,

Spirit of wine, each, one dram, Mix them, and then add Diftilled water, one pint ; or, Sugar of lead, two drams, Diftilled vinegar, Spirits of wine, each, one ounce and a half,

Water, five ounces. These are usually termed repellent lotions.

Syphilitic Lotion, ufually termed Aqua Phagedenica.

Muriated mercury, thirty grains, Lime water, two pints; mix. Ufed to wash ill-conditioned venereal ulcers.

Compound Lotion of Zinc. Lime water, two ounces, Calx of zinc, twelve grains, Vitriolated copper, three grains, Honey of rofes, one dram; mix. This is a very ufeful application in phage. denic ulcers.

XCT

The

The following applications are useful in those ulcerations of the mouth and fauces, which are not venereal, and which in a former part of this publication have been termed aphthous.

> Tincture of myrrh, one ounce, Oxymel æruginis, half an ounce.

Sulphat of copper, two grains, Diftilled water, two ounces.

Nitrated filver or lunar cauftic, two grains, Distilled water, four ounces.

Muriated mercury, five grains, Diftilled water, Spirit of wine, each, one ounce.

The ulcerations to be flightly touched twice a day, by means of a camel's hair pencil, dipped in one of these preparations.

Lotion for removing Warts.

Muriated mercury, Sal ammoniac, each, one dram, Water, two ounces. To be applied twice a day, by means of a hair-pencil.

MIXTURES.

xcvi

MIXTURES.

Mixture with Gum Arabic.

Powder of gum arabic, one ounce, Barley-water, a pint, Manna, one ounce, Honey, half an ounce.

Let them be mixed.

Three or four large fpoonfuls may be taken every third hour in pain and difficulty of making water. It promotes the fecretion of urine, and at the fame time keeps the body gently open.

Mixture with Balfam of Capivi.

Balfam of capivi,

Mucilage of gum arabic, each, three drams, Syrup of Tolu, one ounce.

Rub together gradually, adding

Water, fix ounces,

Spirit of cinnamon, or pimento, one ounce.

A table fpoonful may be taken three or four times a day.

This is an agreeable and efficacious mode of administering the balfam of capivi in gleets, and in fome cases of deficient fecretion of urine.

Cc

PILLS.

xcvii

PILLS.

Mercury is fitted for general ufe, either by trituration with mucilaginous or faccharine matters, by which means its particles are not only minutely divided, but it is alfo flightly calcined, in confequence of having an extensive furface repeatedly exposed to the atmospheric air; or by being converted into a falt by combination with an acid.

Of the former kind is the common mercurial pill, of the London and Edinburgh pharmacopœia. From five to ten grains of either of thefe preparations may be taken daily, till the mouth be flightly affected. If they purge, from half a grain to a grain of opium may be combined with each dofe.

Mercurial Pill.

Purified quickfilver,

Balfam of fulphur, each one dram;

Rub them together till the globules of quickfilver wholly difappear; and with a fufficient quantity of powder of liquoriceroot, make into fixty pills.

Two, or more, may be taken every night. The

The late celebrated Dr. Kirkland confidered this as the beft mode of administering mercury internally, and as fit to superfede every other.

Calomel Pill.

Prepared calomel, or mild muriated mercury, one dram,

Compound powder of chalk, two drams,

Conferve of hip, a fufficient quantity.

Divide into forty pills.

Of these one or two may be taken at bedtime.

No preparation appears to poffefs more active antivenereal powers, or to diffurb the conflictution lefs, than the above pill; efpecially when made with the mild muriated mercury. The whole dofe requisite is best taken at bed-time.

Pill of calcined Mercury.

Of calcined mercury, half a dram, Powdered opium, ten grains, Soft extract of liquorice, a fufficient quantity. Form into twenty-four pills.

One may be taken at bed-time. Few conftitutions will bear two.

Cc 2

This

This was the favourite mercurial preparation for internal use of the late celebrated John Hunter.

Alterative Mercurial Pill, commonly called Plummer's Pill.

Of calomel,

C

Præcipitated fulphur of antimony, each, one dram;

Mix carefully; and with a fufficient quantity of extract of liquorice, or of gentian, form into forty-eight pills. Two may be taken every night at bed-time.

They are peculiarly useful in venereal, as well as other affections of the skin.

Pill of muriated Mercury.

Of muriated mercury, Sal ammoniac, each, fix grains, Distilled water, fixty drops.

Mix with a fufficient quantity of crumb of bread, and divide into forty-eight pills; each pill contains one eighth of a grain of muriated mercury,

This being a very active preparation of mercury, it ought to be administered with great caution.

Tonic

ci

Tonic Pill.

Extract of peruvian bark, one dram, Vitriolated zinc, Powdered rhubarb, each half a dram, Syrup of tolu, a fufficient quantity, Divide into thirty-two pills. Two may be taken twice a-day. Thefe pills are ufeful in the latter ftage of gonorrhœa, and in gleets.

Turpentine Pill.

Of chio turpentine, two drams, Powdered rhubarb, a fufficient quantity. Divide into pills of the ufual fize.

Two may be taken three times a day; frequently uleful in gleets.

Sedative Pill.

Of opium, one grain, Antimonial powder, five grains. A pill to be taken at bed-time. This pill is very efficacious in alleviating that troublefome fymptom of gonorrhœa, termed chordee.

Cc 3

POWDERS.

POWDERS.

Powder with Nitre.

Of Nitre,

cii

Sugar,

Gum arabic, each ten grains. Mix, and make a powder, to be repeated every three hours, in difficulty and fuppreffion of urine.

Powders to remove Warts.

Of powdered favin, Acetated copper, equal parts. Mix, and apply once a-day.

Of burned alum, Red precipitate, equal parts. Mix, to be ufed in the fame manner,

Of acetated copper,

Muriated mercury, each equal parts. Mix.

Warts may frequently be removed by touching them twice a-day with the muriated tincture of iron,

WINES.

cin

WINES.

Tonic Wine.

Powder of Peruvian bark, one ounce, of galls, two drams, of cloves, one dram,

Port wine, or claret, a quart. Shake together feveral times during twentyfour hours, then pour off the clear part from the fœces; of which two or three wine glafsfuls may be taken daily.

Useful in fome cafes of gleet,

OINTMENTS, LINIMENTS.

Mercury poffeffes the peculiar property of operating on the living body with equal efficacy when applied to the external furface, as when taken into the ftomach. In many cafes where the digeftive organs are eafily ruffled, this an important advantage. It is indeed the opinion of the beft practitioners, founded on experience, that where other circumftances do not forbid it, the fafeft and moft effectual mode of introducing mercury into the fyftem, is by the pores of the fkin.

Of the ftronger mercurial ointment of the London Pharmacopœia, the quantity of a Cc4 dram

dram may be rubbed in every day till the mouth becomes affected; and this affection fhould not be allowed to fubfide, till all the fymptoms of the difease, for which the remedy is used, have disappeared. The infide of the legs and thighs are the parts generally made choice of to apply the ointment, on account of the numerous abforbent veffels lying in that fituation. Patients should be aware that the ointment is not abforbed in confequence of merely being fmeared on the fkin, but that it must be forced through the pores, by affiduous and continued friction. However laborious and difgufting this tafk may appear, it ought always to be performed by the patient himfelf. Every fecond or third day the remains of the ointment fhould be washed clean off, with warm foap and water. Drawers and flockings of woollen or cotton should be worn during the whole of this treatment, as mercurial ointment not only indelibly stains, but rots and destroys all kinds of linen, with which it comes in contact. Patients are generally directed to perform this operation at bed-time. I think it is much better done before rifing in the morning. In bed there is lefs danger of taking cold, the pores of the fkin are relaxed, and perfons not fatigued by the bufinefs of the

the day go through the operation with more attention and facility.

Ointment of muriated Mercury.

Muriated mercury, Sal ammoniac, each one dram, Hogs lard, one ounce.

Let them be carefully rubbed together in a mortar.

By the application of this ointment to the foles of the feet, Dr. Cyrillo of Naples afferts, that he has cured many thousand patients, in all stages of the venereal difease. Where fecrecy is an object, this mode deferves a trial; but as far as my experience extends, it is not entitled to all the encomiums bestowed on it by the inventor.

Camphorated mercurial Ointment.

Weak mercurial ointment, one ounce, Camphor, half an ounce. Rub together into an ointment.

Useful in alleviating chordee, when applied to the under part of the penis.

Ointment of nitrated Mercury, commonly termed Unguentum citrinum,

Diluted with an equal quantity of hogs lard,

is

is an efficacious application in all cutaneous defedations.

Red mercurial Ointment.

Red nitrated mercury, one dram, Ointment of yellow refin, one ounce. Mix carefully.

An ufeful application in fome stages of chancre, and in phagedænic bubo.

Volatile Liniment.

Water of ammonia, half an ounce, Olive oil, an ounce and a half.

Mix.

cvi

Ufeful in promoting the fuppuration of indolent buboes, and rubbed into the infide of the thighs, removes fome species of suppreffion of urine.

Campborated Liniment.

Camphor, one dram, Palm oil, liquified by a gentle heat, one ounce.

Let them be formed into an ointment. An useful difcutient application.

Refelving Liniment.

Ammonia, half an ounce, Petroleum, an ounce and a half. Mix.

SOLUTIONS.

SOLUTIONS.

Solution of muriated Mercury.

Muriated mercury, ten grains, diffolve in

Proof spirits, one pint.

Two or three table fpoonfuls may be taken at different times in the courfe of the day. In ought not to be given on an empty ftomach. It is to be obferved, that though the ufe of the muriated mercury, caufes many of the fymptoms of the venereal difeafe, effecially cutaneous affections, to difappear in a fhort fpace of time, they are very prone to recur when the remedy is laid afide.

The mucilaginous, or Plenck's Solution of Mercury.

Pure mercury, one dram,

Gum arabic, or tragacanth, two drams, Honey, or fyrup, half an ounce,

Rub carefully till the mercurial globules wholly difappear, then add water, eight ounces.

A table fpoonful may be taken two or three times a-day.

cvii

This mode of exhibiting mercury was at one time much in vogue, but is now, from the uncertain ftrength of the preparation, defervedly neglected.

PREVENTIVES.

It has been already obferved, that no mode of prevention is fo much to be depended on as careful washing with fost foap and water. But as some people have attached notions of superior efficacy to other preparations, I have added some of the most approved forms, from De Horn's work on preventives.

Spirits diluted with an equal quantity of water may be used.

Of corrofive fublimate, one dram, mix, by careful trituration, with two pints of frefhmade lime-water. Let it fubfide and pour off the clear liquor for ufe. It fhould be kept in a bottle clofely ftopped.

Fresh-prepared lime-water may be used alone.

A few drops of cauftic alkali, or foap-lees, mixed with common water.

The ftrength of this lotion fhould always be determined previoufly to using it, by applying

cvili

a fmall quantity to the tongue, as much mifchief may arife from using it too strong. This, form is the most convenient, as a quantity fufficient to last a confiderable time may be contained in a fmall phial, and carried in the pocket.

> Prepared natron, one dram, diffolved in Pure water, eight ounces.

May be be used as a wash and injection, with perfect fafety, and probably with as much advantage as any other preparation.

two table spoons fulls of

Common yellow Soap

Mix with good Moish Vagan

Will came Voner after Kong

Alor water way hay hon

Mandry THE EI

Strahan and Diegon two Moner is ford

Salt in a timble of

fin Mix Chalena Montons

(me for Jones in the Private Part on on the Mini Boil Ropey Heads in Water Wash the Parts affected with it I on 4 times a day Put Normade og Wingen Wa contro allow.contro other and here had a first the second his plat ford atterned le la sone sone aft a star a commence the second and and and a character

LATELY PUBLISHED

T. CADELL and W. DAVIES, in the Strand.

t. DOMESTIC MEDICINE, or a Treatife on the Prevention and Cure of Difeafes, by Regimen and fimple Medicines: with Obfervations concerning Sea-Bathing, and the Ufe of Mineral Waters; to which is annexed, a Difpenfatory for the Ufe of Private Practitioners. By WILLIAM BUCHAN, M. D Fellow of the Royal College of Phyficians, Edinburgh. The Twentieth Edition, with confiderable Additions and various Notes. By A. P. BUCHAN, M. D. Fellow of the Royal College of Phyficians, London. 8vo.

. This Treatife comprehends not only the Acute, but also the Chronic Difeafes; and both are treated at much greater Length than in any Performance of the like Nature. It likewife contains an Effay on the Nurfing and Management of Children; with Rules for preferving Health, fuited to the different Situations and Occupations of Mankind. And Directions for the Cure of Wounds, the Reduction of Fractures, Diflocations, &c.

2. ADVICE to MOTHERS on the Subject of their own Health, and on the Means of promoting the Health, Strength, and Beauty of their Offspring. By the fame, Svo. Price 6s. in Poards.

3. PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS concerning SEA BATHING; to which are added, Remarks on the Use of the Warm Bath. By A. P. BUCHAN, M. D. 8vo. j Price 58. in Boards.

4. A POPULAR ESSAY on the DISORDER FAMILIARLY TERMED a COLD, in which the Means of obviating the various Causes, which are liable, either remotely to contribute to the Production of this Complaint, or which more immediately excite it; together with the most effectual Method of removing it when prefent, are explained in a Manner familiar to every Capacity; and to which are added, a Collection of approved Receipts

Works published by CADELL and DAVIES.

Receipts and Obfervations on the most popular Remedies, principally defigned for the Ufe of Families, and composed with a View of rendering more extensively known the infidious Nature of a Diforder, which, to the Inhabitants of the variable Climate of Great Britain, too often proves the Bane of Health and Comfort; and thereby diminishing its Frequency, and preventing its pernicious Effects. By E. L. WHITE, Surgeon, &c. Neatly printed in One Vol. Price 5s. Boards.

5. AN ACCOUNT of the DISEASES most Incident to CHILDREN from the Birth till the Age of Puberty, with a fuccessful Method of treating them. To which is added, an Effay on Nursing: with a particular View to Children who are brought up by Hand. By GEORGE ARMSTRONG, M. D. A New Edition, with confiderable Additions, by A. P. BUCHAN, M. D.



